The circle quantum group and the infinite root stack of a curve

Francesco Sala\textsuperscript{1} · Olivier Schiffmann\textsuperscript{2}

Published online: 26 November 2019 © Springer Nature Switzerland AG 2019

Abstract
In the present paper, we give a definition of the quantum group $U_{\nu}(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}(S^1)})$ of the circle $S^1 := \mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z}$, and its fundamental representation. Such a definition is motivated by a realization of a quantum group $U_{\nu}(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ associated to the rational circle $S^1_{\mathbb{Q}} := \mathbb{Q}/\mathbb{Z}$ as a direct limit of $U_{\nu}(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}(n)})$'s, where the order is given by divisibility of positive integers. The quantum group $U_{\nu}(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}))$ arises as a subalgebra of the Hall algebra of coherent sheaves on the infinite root stack $X_{\infty}$ over a fixed smooth projective curve $X$ defined over a finite field. Via this Hall algebra approach, we are able to realize geometrically the fundamental and the tensor representations, and a family of symmetric tensor representations, depending on the genus $g_X$, of $U_{\nu}(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$. Moreover, we show that $U_{\nu}(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}(+\infty)})$ and $U_{\nu}(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}(\infty)})$ are subalgebras of $U_{\nu}(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}))$. As proved by T. Kuwagaki in the appendix, the quantum group $U_{\nu}(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ naturally arises as well in the mirror dual picture, as a Hall algebra of constructible sheaves on the circle $S^1$.

Keywords Hall algebras · Quantum groups · Shuffle algebras · Root stacks

Mathematics Subject Classification Primary: 17B37 · 17B67 · 22E65; Secondary: 14A20

Appendix B by Tatsuki Kuwagaki.

The work of the first-named author is partially supported by World Premier International Research Center Initiative (WPI), MEXT, Japan, by JSPS KAKENHI Grant Number JP17H06598 and by JSPS KAKENHI Grant Number JP18K13402.

Francesco Sala
salafra83@gmail.com

Olivier Schiffmann
olivier.schiffmann@math.u-psud.fr

1 Kavli IPMU (WPI), UTIAS, The University of Tokyo, Kashiwa, Chiba 277-8583, Japan
2 Département de Mathématiques, Université de Paris-Sud Paris-Saclay, Bât. 307, F-91405 Orsay Cedex, France
Once you want to free your mind about a concept of harmony and music being correct, you can do whatever you want.

Giorgio Moroder

Contents

1 Introduction ............................................. 2
  1.1 Definition of $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ ............................................. 3
  1.2 $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_\mathbb{Q}))$ and Hall algebras .................................. 7
2 Root stacks .............................................. 10
  2.1 Preliminaries .......................................... 10
  2.2 Root stacks and logarithmic schemes ......................... 13
  2.3 Infinite root stack ........................................ 15
3 Preliminaries on coherent sheaves on (infinite) root stacks over a curve ............. 18
  3.1 $n$th root stack .......................................... 18
  3.2 Relations between different root stacks ....................... 26
  3.3 Infinite root stack ........................................ 27
4 Hall algebra of a root stack over a curve ........................................ 32
  4.1 Preliminaries on Hall algebras .................................. 32
  4.2 Hecke algebra and $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{gl}(n))$ .................................. 35
  4.3 Spherical Hall algebra ...................................... 39
  4.4 Shuffle algebra presentation of $\mathcal{U}_n^\mathfrak{g}$ .................................. 40
  4.5 Hecke operators on line bundles and the fundamental representation of $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{gl}(n))$ ......... 45
  4.6 Tensor and symmetric tensor representations of $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{gl}(n))$ .......... 46
5 Relations between different Hall algebras ........................................ 47
6 Hall algebra of the infinite root stack over a curve .................................. 48
  6.1 Preliminaries on Hall algebras .................................. 48
  6.2 Hecke algebra and $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_\mathbb{Q}))$ .................................. 50
  6.3 Shuffle algebra presentation of $\mathcal{U}_\infty^\mathfrak{g}$ .................................. 59
  6.4 Hecke operators on line bundles and the fundamental representation of $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_\mathbb{Q}))$ .......... 63
  6.5 Tensor and symmetric tensor representations of $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_\mathbb{Q}))$ .......... 64
  6.6 Representation of the completed Hecke algebra .................. 64
7 Comparisons ............................................. 65
Appendix A: Some results from [36] .................................. 68
Appendix B: $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ from mirror symmetry by Tatsuki Kuwagaki ........................ 77
  Mirror symmetry for $\mathbb{P}^1_\infty$ .................................. 77
  $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ from the mirror side ......................... 79
  Fundamental representation ...................................... 81
  The composition Hall algebra of $S^1$ .................................. 81
  Other Dynkin types .......................................... 82
References ................................................ 84

1 Introduction

The present paper is the first of a series aimed at studying the Hall algebra of the category of coherent sheaves on the infinite root stack $X_\infty$ over a fixed smooth projective curve $X$ defined over a finite field $\mathbb{F}_q$.

To make this introduction more accessible, we will start by defining algebraically the resulting Hopf algebras $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ and $\mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_\mathbb{Q}))$ associated, respectively, with the circle $S^1 := \mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z}$ and the rational circle $S^1_\mathbb{Q} := \mathbb{Q}/\mathbb{Z}$. There are similar Hopf
algebras associated to $\mathbb{R}$ and $\mathbb{Q}$. We will motivate our definitions by showing that $U_\upsilon(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ is also obtained as a certain direct limit of $U_\upsilon(\mathfrak{sl}(n))$. In addition, we will introduce the fundamental representations of these algebras.

The discussion of the choice of such a limit, as that of the construction of a family of symmetric tensor representations of $U_\upsilon(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$, is postponed to the second part of the introduction, where we will show that the algebraic constructions stem naturally from the study of the Hall algebra of coherent sheaves on the infinite root stack.

1.1 Definition of $U_\upsilon(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$

Let us introduce some notation. We call interval of $S^1$ a half-open interval $J = [a, b[ \subseteq S^1$. We say that an interval $J$ is rational if $J \subseteq S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}$. We say that an interval $J$ (resp. rational interval $J$) is strict if $J \neq S^1$ (resp. $J \neq S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}$). For an interval $J$, we denote by $\chi_J$ its characteristic function and for two characteristic functions $f$, $g$, we define

$$\langle f, g \rangle := \sum_x f_-(x)(g_-(x) - g_+(x)), \quad (1.1)$$

where we have set $h_{\pm}(x) := \lim_{t \to 0, t > 0} h(x \pm t)$, and $(f, g) := \langle f, g \rangle + \langle g, f \rangle$.

Finally, let $\widehat{Q} := \mathbb{Q}[\upsilon, \upsilon^{-1}]/(\upsilon^2 - q)$.

**Definition 1.1** $U_\upsilon(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ is the topological $\widehat{Q}$-Hopf algebra generated by elements $E_J, F_J, K_J^{\pm 1}$, where $J$ (resp. $J'$) runs over all strict intervals (resp. intervals), modulo the following set of relations:

- **Drinfeld–Jimbo relations:**
  
  - for any intervals $I$, $I_1$, $I_2$ and strict interval $J$,
    
    $$[K_{I_1}, K_{I_2}] = 0, \quad K_I E_J K_I^{-1} = \upsilon^{(\chi_I \cdot \chi_J)} E_J, \quad K_I F_J K_I^{-1} = \upsilon^{-(\chi_I \cdot \chi_J)} F_J;$$
  
  - if $J_1, J_2$ are strict intervals such that $J_1 \cap J_2 = \emptyset$,
    
    $$[E_{J_1}, F_{J_2}] = 0;$$
  
  - for any strict interval $J$,
    
    $$[E_J, F_J] = \frac{K_J - K_J^{-1}}{\upsilon - \upsilon^{-1}};$$

- **join relations:**
  
  - if $J_1, J_2$ are strict intervals of the form $J_1 = [a, b[$ and $J_2 = [b, c[$ such that $J_1 \cup J_2$ is again a interval,
    
    $$K_{J_1} K_{J_2} = K_{J_1 \cup J_2};$$
– if $J_1, J_2$ are strict intervals of the form $J_1 = [a, b]$ and $J_2 = [b, c]$ such that $J_1 \cup J_2$ is again a strict interval,

$$
E_{J_1 \cup J_2} = \nu^{1/2} E_{J_1} E_{J_2} - \nu^{-1/2} E_{J_2} E_{J_1},
$$

$$
F_{J_1 \cup J_2} = \nu^{-1/2} F_{J_2} F_{J_1} - \nu^{1/2} F_{J_1} F_{J_2};
$$

• nest relations:

– if $J_1, J_2$ are strict intervals such that $J_1 \cap J_2 = \emptyset$,

$$
[E_{J_1}, E_{J_2}] = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad [F_{J_1}, F_{J_2}] = 0;
$$

– if $J_1, J_2$ are strict intervals such that $J_1 \subseteq J_2$,

$$
\nu^{(x_{J_1} \cdot x_{J_2})} E_{J_1} E_{J_2} = \nu^{(x_{J_2} \cdot x_{J_1})} E_{J_2} E_{J_1},
$$

$$
\nu^{(x_{J_1} \cdot x_{J_2})} F_{J_1} F_{J_2} = \nu^{(x_{J_2} \cdot x_{J_1})} F_{J_2} F_{J_1}.
$$

The coproduct is:

$$
\tilde{\Delta}(K_J) = K_J \otimes K_J,
$$

$$
\tilde{\Delta}(E_{[a, b]}) = E_{[a, b]} \otimes 1 + \sum_{a < c < b} \nu^{-1/2} (\nu - \nu^{-1}) E_{[a, c]} K_{[c, b]} \otimes E_{[c, b]}
$$

$$
+ K_{[a, b]} \otimes E_{[a, b]},
$$

$$
\tilde{\Delta}(F_{[a, b]}) = 1 \otimes F_{[a, b]} - \sum_{a < c < b} \nu^{-1/2} (\nu - \nu^{-1}) F_{[c, b]} \otimes F_{[a, c]} K_{[c, b]}^{-1}
$$

$$
+ F_{[a, b]} \otimes K_{[a, b]}^{-1}.
$$

(1.2)

Here the sums on the right-hand-side run over all possible real values $c \in [a, b]$. ⊗

The quantum group $U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ has some interesting unusual features; for example it is neither Noetherian nor finitely generated, but it is a quadratic algebra, i.e. the usual Serre relations are not present. In addition, there is no notion of a simple root space. The formulas for the coproduct involve some wildly infinite (uncountable) sums hence take values in some very large product space; nevertheless $U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ is a Hopf algebra in this topological sense, see Sect. 6.1 for the case of $U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q))$.

**Definition 1.2** $U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q))$ is the subalgebra of $U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ generated by elements $E_J, F_J, K_J^\pm$ such that $J$ (resp. $J'$) is a strict rational interval (resp. rational interval). It is a topological Hopf algebra if we define the coproduct by the same formula as (1.2) in which $c$ is in addition required to belong to $\mathbb{Q}$.

Now, let us motivate algebraically the above definitions. A reasonable way to define a quantum group whose Dynkin diagram would be the circle is as a limit. More precisely, we approximate the circle by the cyclic quiver $A_n^{(1)}$ with $n$ vertices and we
consider the quantum enveloping algebra $U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n))$ of the Kac–Moody Lie algebra $^1$ of type $A_{n-1}^{(1)}$. Then, we decide a way to make the approximation more and more fine, passing from $n$ vertices to $m$ vertices, with $m > n$. This corresponds to considering embeddings $U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n)) \rightarrow U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(m))$: by letting $n$ tend to infinity, one gets the quantum group of the circle as a limit (with respect to the directed system given by these embeddings). In the past, similar direct limits were also considered, but rather for the real line instead of the circle. For instance, we may increase by one the number of vertices at each step of the approximation, by inserting one extra vertex (on the right) to the underlying finite quiver $A_{n-1}$, thereby obtaining $U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(+\infty))$. Alternatively, we may increase by two the number of vertices at each step by adding two vertices (one on the left, one on the right) to $A_{n-1}$, thereby obtaining $U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(\infty))$ (see [25] for a different definition of $U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(\infty))$).

In this paper, at each step of the approximation, we pass from $n$ vertices to $kn$ vertices, by “subdividing” any vertex into $k$ vertices. More precisely, we consider a directed system

$$\left( U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n)), \Omega_{kn,n} : U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n)) \rightarrow U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(kn)) \right),$$

where the directed set is the positive integers with the order given by divisibility, and the definition of $\Omega_{kn,n}$ is given in Theorem 1.5. We stress here that the direct systems giving $U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(+\infty))$ and $U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(\infty))$ are direct systems of Hopf algebras while $\Omega_{kn,n}$ is only a morphism of algebras and not of coalgebras.

**Theorem 1.3** The algebra $U_v(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}))$ is isomorphic to the direct limit of algebras

$$\lim_{\longrightarrow} U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n))$$

where the order is given by divisibility of positive integers. Both $U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(+\infty))$ and $U_v(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(\infty))$ are subalgebras of $U_v(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}))$.

The existence and definition of the coproduct of $U_v(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}))$ and $U_v(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ is best seen from the Hall algebra picture, which we explain in the next section. We conclude this part of the introduction by defining the fundamental representations of both algebras. The *fundamental representation* of $U_v(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ is the $\mathbb{Q}$-vector space

$$\mathbb{V}_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\mathfrak{sl}} := \bigoplus_{y \in \mathbb{R}} \mathbb{Q} \tilde{u}_y,$$

with the action given by

$F_{[a,b]} \bullet \tilde{u}_y = \delta_{[b+y],0} u^{1/2} \tilde{u}_{y+b-a},$

$E_{[a,b]} \bullet \tilde{u}_y = \delta_{[a+y],0} u^{-1/2} \tilde{u}_{y+a-b},$

$K_{[a',b']}^{\pm} \bullet \tilde{u}_y = u^{\pm(\delta_{[b'+y],0} - \delta_{[a'+y],0})} \tilde{u}_y,$

$^1$ To be precise, here we are considering the quantum enveloping algebra of the derived algebra of $\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n)$. Such a quantum group is the correct one to consider from the point of view of Hall algebras. See for example [50, Section 3.3] for details.
for intervals \([a, b], [a', b'] \subseteq S^1\), with \([a, b]\) strict, and \(y \in \mathbb{Q}\). Similarly, the fundamental representation of \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}))\) is as a \(\mathbb{Q}\)-vector space

\[
\mathcal{V}_{S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}} := \bigoplus_{y \in \mathbb{Q}} \mathbb{Q} \tilde{u}_y \subset \mathcal{V}_{S^1}
\]

and the \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}))\)-action is induced by the above one.

**Remark 1.4** We want to emphasize that, in the main body of the paper, we deal only with the Hall algebra realization of \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}))\). This choice is due to the study, from the Hall algebra perspective, of the category of coherent sheaves on the so-called infinite root stack of Talpo and Vistoli over a curve (which is equivalent to the category of parabolic sheaves over the curve with rational weights). There is a similar Hall algebra realization of the quantum group \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))\) involving a suitable category of parabolic torsion sheaves with real weights. Nevertheless, we decided to focus on the rational case and the infinite root stack in the main body of this paper. The appendix written by Kuwagaki contains Hall algebra realizations of both \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))\) and \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}))\) by means of the category of constructible sheaves on \(S^1\) with prescribed singular support; in that setting the passage from rational weights to real weights is very natural, see Sect. 3. The two Hall algebra realizations of \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{Q}}))\) are related by a mirror symmetry derived equivalence; as suggested by the referee, it is very likely that the same holds for \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))\) as well. 

**Definition** of \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\mathbb{R}))\) Replacing the circle \(\mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z}\) by \(\mathbb{R}\), we can define in an entirely similar fashion a quantum group \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\mathbb{R}))\). The generators \(E_I, F_I, K_I^{\pm1}\) are now indexed by half-open intervals \(I = [a, b]\) in \(\mathbb{R}\), but all relations remain the same as in Definition 1.1. The quantum group \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\mathbb{Q}))\) is the subalgebra of \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\mathbb{R}))\) generated by elements associated to rational intervals \([a, b] \subset \mathbb{Q}\); it is a topological Hopf algebra by defining the coproduct by the same formula as (1.2) in which \(c\) is in addition required to belong to \(\mathbb{Q}\).

Similarly, one can define the quantum group \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\mathbb{Z}))\) generated by elements associated to integral intervals \([a, b] \subset \mathbb{Z}\). It is easy to see that this quantum group coincides with the quantum enveloping algebra \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\infty))\) of the Lie algebra \(\mathfrak{sl}(\infty)\).

**Fock spaces** In [47] we provide an algebraic construction of the Fock space \(\mathcal{F}_K\) for \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(K))\), for \(K \in \{\mathbb{Z}, \mathbb{Q}, \mathbb{R}\}\), as the vector space generated by \(K\)-pyramids. For \(K = \mathbb{Z}\) this construction coincides with the action of \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\infty))\) on the usual Fock space generated by partitions, since \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\infty)) \simeq \mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\mathbb{Z}))\) and partitions correspond to \(\mathbb{Z}\)-pyramids. In addition, by adapting to our setting the “folding procedure” of Hayashi [24] and Misha–Miwa [39] we obtain an action of \(\mathbf{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_{\mathbb{R}}))\) on \(\mathcal{F}_K\) for \(K \in \{\mathbb{Q}, \mathbb{R}\}\).

**Continuum Kac–Moody algebras and continuum quantum groups** By taking the semi-classical limit of the quantum groups defined above, we obtain the Lie algebra

---

2 Most of the results and techniques used in this paper can be exported to the real setting using a real-to-rational weights approximation procedure à la Mehta–Seshadri [38]; we thank Mattia Talpo for suggesting such an approach.
\[ \mathfrak{sl}(\mathbb{K}) \] with \( \mathbb{K} \in \{ \mathbb{Z}, \mathbb{Q}, \mathbb{R}, S^1, S^1 \} \). Together with Andrea Appel, in [4], by mimicking the construction of Kac–Moody algebras, we define Lie algebras associated to a large class of oriented one-manifolds, which we called \textit{continuum Kac–Moody algebras}, which generalize \( \mathfrak{sl}(\mathbb{K}) \) (i.e., the continuum Kac–Moody algebra of \( \mathbb{K} \) is simply \( \mathfrak{sl}(\mathbb{K}) \)). In [3], Appel and the first-named author prove that there is a structure of a topological bialgebra on the continuum Kac–Moody algebras and construct the corresponding quantizations, which go under the name of continuum quantum groups. These bialgebras generalize \( \mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\mathbb{K})) \).

1.2 \( \mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q)) \) and Hall algebras

\textit{Hall algebras} The study of Hall algebras associated to quivers goes back to the foundational work of Ringel [45] and Green [23], who in particular proved that Hall algebra of the category of representations over some finite field \( \mathbb{F}_q \) of a quiver \( Q \) contains the Drinfeld–Jimbo quantum group \( \mathcal{U}_\nu^+(\mathfrak{g}_Q) \) of the Kac–Moody algebra \( \mathfrak{g}_Q \) associated to \( Q \). Here \( \nu = \sqrt{q} \). The study of Hall algebras of (smooth, projective) curves was later initiated by Kapranov [28], who in particular showed that these were related to quantum loop algebras. For instance, the Hall algebra of the category of coherent sheaves over \( \mathbb{P}^1 \) contains Drinfeld’s new realization of the quantized enveloping algebra \( \mathcal{U}_\nu^+(\mathfrak{sl}(2)) \). On the other hand, the Hall algebra of coherent sheaves on an elliptic curve over a finite field realizes a positive part of the quantum toroidal algebra of type \( \mathfrak{gl}(1) \) as exploited by Burban and the second-named author in [13].

Another important family of Hall algebras consists of those associated with the categories of coherent sheaves on weighted projective lines, introduced by [22]. For instance, weighted projective lines of tame and tubular type provide quantized enveloping algebras of affine or toroidal algebras (in the latter case, of type D and E)—see [14,49].

\textit{Root stacks} Weighted projective lines are examples of \textit{root stacks} over \( \mathbb{P}^1 \). Root stacks were introduced independently by [15] and [1] in great generality. The study of the Hall algebra associated with the abelian category of coherent sheaves on a root stack over a curve has been initiated by [36],\(^3\) where in particular a shuffle presentation was obtained.

In this paper we fix a smooth projective curve \( X \) defined over a finite field \( \mathbb{F}_q \). We consider the \( n \)th root stacks \( X_n \) obtained from the original curve \( X \) by—roughly speaking—“replacing” a fixed rational point \( p \) by the trivial gerbes \( p_n := \mathcal{B}_\mu_n \) for any positive integer \( n \). The Serre subcategory \( \text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n) \) of torsion sheaves on \( X_n \) set-theoretically supported at \( p_n \) is isomorphic to the category \( \text{Rep}^{\text{nil}}(A_{n-1}^{(1)}) \) of nilpotent representation of the cyclic quiver \( A_{n-1}^{(1)} \) with \( n \) vertices. Hence, by the result of Ringel and Green mentioned before, \( \mathcal{U}_\nu^+(\mathfrak{sl}(n)) \) is a subalgebra of the Hall algebra \( \mathbf{H}^{\text{tor}, \text{tw}}_{n,p_n} \) of \( \text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n) \). The Hall multiplication between torsion sheaves and vector bundles yields an action of \( \mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(n)) \) on the Hall subalgebra \( \mathcal{U}_n^{>0} \) of the category of vector bundles on \( X_n \) (the action by \textit{Hecke operators}). By construction, the action of \( \mathcal{U}_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(n)) \) on \( \mathcal{U}_n^{>0} \)

\(^3\) [36] deals with the so-called \textit{spherical} Hall algebras of abelian categories of parabolic coherent sheaves on a curve. As proved by [11], such an abelian category is equivalent to that of a root stack over the curve.
preserves the graded subspaces $U_r^n[r]$, corresponding to vector bundles on $X_n$ of fixed rank $r$. In particular, $U_r^n[1]$ is identified with the standard representation of $U(\hat{sl}(n))$ (in the space $C^n[x^{\pm 1}]$) and $U_r^n[r]$ is a certain quotient of the tensor representation $U^n[1]^\otimes r$. Such a representation depends on the genus $g_X$ of $X$ and we call the $r$th symmetric tensor representation of $U(\hat{sl}(n))$.

For any positive integers $n, k$, we have morphisms $\pi_{kn,n} : X_{kn} \to X_n$, which form an inverse system. Now, let $n$ tend to infinity. More precisely, consider the inverse limit of the $X_n$’s with respect to divisibility of positive integers: the resulting stack is the infinite root stack $X_{\infty}$, introduced by Talpo and Vistoli [55]. Again, intuitively, one can imagine that $X_{\infty}$ is obtained from $X$ by “replacing” a fixed rational point $p$ by the trivial gerbe $p_{\infty} := \mathcal{B}\mu_{\infty}$. The abelian category $\text{Coh}(X_{\infty})$ of coherent sheaves on $X_{\infty}$ is equivalent to the direct limit of categories $\text{Coh}(X_n)$ with respect to the fully faithful functors $\pi_{kn,n}^*$. Thanks to this, $\text{Coh}(X_{\infty})$ exhibits some interesting new features; for instance, we can associate with any coherent sheaf on $X_{\infty}$ a rank and a degree, which is a linear combination of characteristic functions of intervals in $S^1_Q$. In particular, line bundles on $X_{\infty}$ have rational degrees. Moreover, it is worth mentioning that $\text{Coh}(X_{\infty})$ is equivalent to the category of parabolic sheaves with rational weights.

Let $\text{Tor}_{p_{\infty}}(X_{\infty})$ be the category of torsion sheaves on $X_{\infty}$ set-theoretically supported at $p_{\infty}$. Such a category is obtained as a direct limit of $\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)$ with respect to the functors $\pi_{kn,n}^*$. Thanks to this realization, one can show that any torsion sheaf in $\text{Tor}_{p_{\infty}}(X_{\infty})$ decomposes as a direct sum of torsion sheaves naturally associated with rational intervals of $S^1_Q$, and the Euler form restricted to the Grothendieck group of $\text{Tor}_{p_{\infty}}(X_{\infty})$ coincides exactly with (1.1).

In addition, for any $k, n$ the functors $\pi_{kn,n}^*$ give rise to algebra embeddings $\Omega_{kn,n} : H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tor, tw}} \to H_{kn,p_{kn}}^{\text{tor, tw}}$ which induce a directed system. The limit of such a directed system is isomorphic (as an algebra) to the Hall algebra $H_{\infty, p_{\infty}}^{\text{tor, tw}}$ of the category $\text{Tor}_{p_{\infty}}(X_{\infty})$.

**Theorem 1.5** The embeddings $\Omega_{kn,n}$ restricts to embeddings

$$\Omega_{kn,n} |_{U^+_U(\hat{sl}(n))} : U^+_U(\hat{sl}(n)) \to U^+_U(\hat{sl}(kn)).$$

These embeddings induce a directed system whose limit, denoted $C_{\infty}$, is canonically identified with a topological sub $\hat{Q}$-Hopf algebra of $H_{\infty, p_{\infty}}^{\text{tor, tw}}$. Moreover $C_{\infty}$ is isomorphic $U^+_U(\hat{sl}(S^1_Q))$.

The Hopf algebra $C_{\infty}$ is endowed with a non degenerate Hopf pairing (the Green pairing); the reduced Drinfeld double of $C_{\infty}$ is isomorphic to the whole $U(\hat{sl}(S^1_Q))$, as topological $\hat{Q}$-Hopf algebras.

As before, the Hall multiplication between torsion sheaves and vector bundles yields an action of $U(\hat{sl}(S^1_Q))$ on the (spherical) Hall subalgebra $U^\infty$ of the category of vector bundles on $X_{\infty}$. We have the following.

**Theorem 1.6** As a $U(\hat{sl}(S^1_Q))$-module, $U^\infty_{\infty}[1]$ is isomorphic to $\forall S^1_Q$. Moreover, the (surjective) multiplication map $U^\infty_{\infty}[1]^\otimes r \to U^\infty_{\infty}[r]$ is a $U(\hat{sl}(S^1_Q))$-intertwiner.
We may identify $V_{S_Q}$ with $\mathbb{C}[x_1^{\pm 1}] \otimes V_\infty$, where $V_\infty$ is an infinite-dimensional vector space with basis $\{ \bar{v}_x | x \in S_Q^1 \}$, via the assignment $\bar{u}_y \mapsto x^{[y]} \bar{v}_y$. Using this identification, we realize the above multiplication map explicitly as an appropriate shuffle product

$$\forall^r \rightarrow \forall^\otimes r \simeq \mathbb{C}[x_1^{\pm 1}, \ldots, x_r^{\pm 1}] \otimes [x_1/x_2, \ldots, x_{r-1}/x_r] \otimes V_\infty^\otimes r,$$

whose kernel involves the zeta function of $X$ as a main ingredient. We call the representation of $U(r) \otimes V(r)$ on $U_\infty[r]$ the $r$th symmetric tensor representation of genus $g_X$.

Some remarks concerning $U(r) \otimes V(r)$ As proved by the second-named author [48], for any positive integer $n$, the whole $H_{n, p_n}^{\text{tor, tw}}$ is isomorphic to the positive part of $U(r) \otimes V(r)$, where the positive part of the quantum Heisenberg algebra corresponds to the center of $H_{n, p_n}^{\text{tor, tw}}$. In the limit $n \rightarrow \infty$ this quantum Heisenberg algebra still exists, but it does not lie in the center anymore. Indeed, as shown in Proposition 6.5, $H_{\infty, p_\infty}^{\text{tor, tw}}$ fails to have a center. As an attempt to recover a center, we introduce in Sect. 6.2.2 a metric completion of $H_{\infty, p_\infty}^{\text{tor, tw}}$. This can be interpreted as a first step towards the definition of $U(r) \otimes V(r)$.

Higher genus Fock spaces As we will show in a sequel to this paper, when $X = \mathbb{P}^1$ the representations $U(r)^_\infty[r]$ themselves admit a stable limit as $r$ tends to infinity, which is isomorphic to the level one Fock space of $U(r) \otimes V(r)$, as studied in [29]; the extension of this procedure to arbitrary curves and to the stable limit as $n$ tends to infinity thus produces a family of “higher genus” Fock spaces for $U(r) \otimes V(r)$ and $U(r) \otimes V(r)$. In the genus zero case, we expect to compare such a construction with the algebraic construction of the Fock space given in [47].

Contents of the paper This paper is organised as follows. In Sect. 2 we recall the theory of root stacks and coherent sheaves over them. In Sect. 3, we restrict ourselves to root stacks over a smooth projective curve $X$: we provide a characterization of the category of coherent sheaves and its (numerical) Grothendieck group. Section 4 is devoted to the study of the Hall algebra of $X_n$, in particular its Hecke algebra and its spherical subalgebra: part of the results overlaps those in [36]. In Sect. 5 we compare Hall algebras of $X_n$ for different $n$’s. In Sect. 6, we study in the detail the Hall algebra of $X_\infty$, its Hecke algebra and spherical subalgebra: we define $U(r) \otimes V(r)$ and its representations, and a metric completion of $H_{\infty, p_\infty}^{\text{tor, tw}}$. Finally, in Sect. 7, we compare our algebras with $U(r) \otimes V(\infty)$ and $U(r) \otimes V(\infty)$. We finish the paper with an appendix in which for completeness we reprove some of the results in [36] used in the main body of the paper. The last appendix, due to T. Kuwagaki, is devoted to a geometric realization of $U(r) \otimes V(r)$.

Notations and convention Let $k$ be a field. Schemes and stacks will always be over $k$. Our main reference for the theory of stacks is [34]. A morphism of stacks is representable if the base change of an algebraic space is an algebraic space. An algebraic stack is a stack (in groupoids) with a “smooth presentation” (i.e., a representable
smooth epimorphism from an algebraic space) and representable quasi-compact and separated diagonal. An algebraic stack is Deligne–Mumford if it has a presentation which is moreover étale. We always assume that our algebraic stacks are of finite type over \( k \).

We say that an algebraic stack \( \mathcal{X} \) has finite inertia if the natural morphism from the inertia stack \( \mathcal{I}(\mathcal{X}) \to \mathcal{X} \) is finite. If \( \mathcal{X} \) has finite inertia, by [31] it admits a coarse moduli space \( \pi : \mathcal{X} \to X \), which is an algebraic space; moreover \( \pi \) is a proper morphism and \( \pi_* \mathcal{O}_\mathcal{X} = \mathcal{O}_X \). We say that \( \mathcal{X} \) is tame if \( \pi_* : \text{QCoh}(\mathcal{X}) \to \text{QCoh}(X) \) is an exact functor. In this case, \( \pi \) is cohomologically affine and therefore \( \pi \) is a good moduli space morphism in the sense of Alper [2]. In particular, for any quasi-coherent sheaf \( F \) on \( X \) the adjunction morphism \( F \to \pi_* \pi^* F \) is an isomorphism and hence the projection formula holds for \( \pi \).

Since we will work with coherent sheaves on Noetherian algebraic stacks, we use the notions of support of a coherent sheaf, purity and torsion filtration defined in [35, Section 2.2.6.3]. We shall call a zero-dimensional coherent sheaf a torsion sheaf and a pure coherent sheaf of maximal dimension a torsion-free sheaf. We use the letters \( \mathcal{E}, \mathcal{F}, \mathcal{G}, \ldots \), for sheaves on a algebraic stack, and the letters \( E, F, G, \ldots \), for sheaves on a scheme.

We shall use the following group schemes:

\[
\mu_r = \mu_r(k) := \{ a \in k \mid a^r = 1 \} \quad \text{and} \quad \mathbb{G}_m = \mathbb{G}_m(k) := \{ a \in k \mid a \text{ is a unit} \}.
\]

We will fix a finite field \( \mathbb{F}_q \) with \( q \) elements. Set \( \overline{\mathbb{Q}} = \mathbb{Q}[\nu, \nu^{-1}]/(\nu^2 - q) \), and for any integer \( d \), define \( [d]_\nu := (\nu^d - \nu^{-d})/(\nu - \nu^{-1}) \).

Finally, fix a positive integer \( n \). Given an integer \( d \), we define

\[
\lfloor \frac{d}{n} \rfloor := \left\lfloor \frac{d}{n} \right\rfloor \quad \text{and} \quad \{ \frac{d}{n} \} := n \left\{ \frac{d}{n} \right\},
\]

which are, respectively, the integer part and \( n \) times the fractional part of \( d/n \).

## 2 Root stacks

We shall give a brief survey of the theory of root stacks over algebraic stacks as presented in [15] (see also [1, Appendix B], [6, Section 2.1], and [20, Section 1.3]). We will give also an overview of the relation between quasi-coherent sheaves on root stacks (resp. the infinite root stack) and parabolic sheaves (resp. with parabolic sheaves with rational weights) following [10,11,54,55] (see also [53]).

### 2.1 Preliminaries

Let \( \mathcal{X} \) be an algebraic stack. Recall that there is an equivalence of categories between the category of line bundles on \( \mathcal{X} \) and the category of morphisms \( \mathcal{X} \to \mathcal{B}\mathbb{G}_m \), where the morphisms in the former category are taken to be isomorphisms of line bundles.
There is also an equivalence between the category of pairs \((\mathcal{L}, s)\), with \(\mathcal{L}\) a line bundle on \(\mathcal{X}\) and \(s\) a global section of \(\mathcal{L}\), and the category of morphisms \(\mathcal{X} \to [\mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m]\), where \(\mathbb{G}_m\) acts on \(\mathbb{A}^1\) by multiplication [44, Example 5.13].

Throughout this section, \(\mathcal{X}\) will be an algebraic stack, \(\mathcal{L}\) a line bundle on \(\mathcal{X}\) and \(s\) a global section of \(\mathcal{L}\), and \(n\) a positive integer. The pair \((\mathcal{L}, s)\) defines a morphism \(\mathcal{X} \to [\mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m]\) as above. Let \(\theta_n : [\mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m] \to [\mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m]\) be the morphism of stacks, induced by the morphisms

\[ x \in \mathbb{A}^1 \mapsto x^n \in \mathbb{A}^1 \quad \text{and} \quad t \in \mathbb{G}_m \mapsto t^n \in \mathbb{G}_m, \]

which sends a pair \((\mathcal{L}, s)\) to its \(n\)th tensor power \((\mathcal{L}^\otimes n, s^\otimes n)\).

**Definition 2.1** Let \(\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}\) be the algebraic stack obtained as the fibre product

\[
\begin{array}{ccc}
\mathcal{X} & \longrightarrow & [\mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m] \\
\downarrow & & \downarrow \theta_n \\
\mathcal{X} & \longrightarrow & [\mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m]
\end{array}
\]

We say that \(\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}\) is the *root stack* obtained from \(\mathcal{X}\) by the \(n\)th root construction. \(\diamondsuit\)

**Remark 2.2** By [15, Example 2.4.2], if \(s\) is a nowhere vanishing section then \(\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}} \simeq \mathcal{X}\). This shows that all of the “new” stacky structure in \(\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}\) is concentrated at the zero locus of \(s\). \(\triangle\)

**Definition 2.3** Let \(\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}\) be the algebraic stack obtained as the fibre product

\[
\begin{array}{ccc}
\mathcal{X} & \longrightarrow & \mathcal{B}\mathbb{G}_m \\
\downarrow & \uparrow & \downarrow \rho_n \\
\mathcal{X} & \longrightarrow & \mathcal{B}\mathbb{G}_m
\end{array}
\]

where \(\mathcal{X} \to \mathcal{B}\mathbb{G}_m\) is determined by \(\mathcal{L}\) and \(\mathcal{B}\mathbb{G}_m \to \mathcal{B}\mathbb{G}_m\) is given by the map \(t \in \mathbb{G}_m \mapsto t^n \in \mathbb{G}_m\). \(\diamondsuit\)

By construction, the morphism \(\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}} \to [\mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m]\) corresponds to a line bundle \(\mathcal{L}_n\) on \(\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}\) with a global section \(s_n\). Moreover, there is an isomorphism \(\mathcal{L}_n^\otimes n \simeq \pi_n^*\mathcal{L}\) which sends \(s_n^\otimes n\) to \(\pi_n^*s\). Similarly, the morphism \(\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}} \to \mathcal{B}\mathbb{G}_m\) corresponds to a line bundle \(\mathcal{L}_n\) on \(\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}\) such that \(\mathcal{L}_n^\otimes n \simeq \pi_n^*\mathcal{L}\).
Remark 2.4 As described in [15, Example 2.4.3], $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}$ is a closed substack of $\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, 0)/\mathcal{X}}$. In general, let $\mathcal{D}$ be (reduced) the vanishing locus of $s \in \Gamma(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$. One has a chain of inclusions of closed substacks

$$\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}|_{\mathcal{D}}/\mathcal{D}} \subset \sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}|_{\mathcal{D}}, 0)/\mathcal{D}} \subset \sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}.$$  

In addition, $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}|_{\mathcal{D}}/\mathcal{D}}$ is isomorphic to the reduced stack $(\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}|_{\mathcal{D}}, 0)/\mathcal{D}})_{\text{red}}$. So, $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}|_{\mathcal{D}}/\mathcal{D}}$ is an effective Cartier divisor of $\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}$. 

Locally, $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}$ is a quotient of $\mathcal{X}$ by a trivial action of $\mu_n$, though this is not true globally. In general, $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}$ is a $\mu_n$-gerbe over $\mathcal{X}$. Its cohomology class in the étale cohomology group $H^2(\mathcal{X}; \mu_n)$ is obtained from the class $[\mathcal{L}] \in H^1(\mathcal{X}; \mathbb{G}_m)$ via the boundary homomorphism $\delta : H^1(\mathcal{X}; \mathbb{G}_m) \to H^2(\mathcal{X}; \mu_n)$ given by the Kummer exact sequence

$$1 \longrightarrow \mu_n \longrightarrow \mathbb{G}_m \overset{(-)^n}{\longrightarrow} \mathbb{G}_m \longrightarrow 1.$$ 

Since the class $\delta([\mathcal{L}])$ has trivial image in $H^2(\mathcal{X}; \mathbb{G}_m)$, the gerbe $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}$ is called essentially trivial [35, Definition 2.3.4.1 and Lemma 2.3.4.2]. The gerbe is trivial if and only if $\mathcal{L}$ has a $n$th root in $\text{Pic}(\mathcal{X})$. More generally, the gerbe $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}$ is isomorphic, as a $\mu_n$-banded gerbe, to $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L'}/\mathcal{X}}$ if and only if $[\mathcal{L}] = [\mathcal{L'}]$ in $\text{Pic}(\mathcal{X})/n\text{Pic}(\mathcal{X})$.

In the following we state some of the results proved in [15, Sections 2 and 3] and in [11, Section 4] (see also [8, Proposition 3.3]).

Proposition 2.5 The root constructions described in Definitions 2.1 and 2.3 have the following properties:

- The projections $\pi_n : \sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}} \to \mathcal{X}$ and $\pi_n : \sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}} \to \mathcal{X}$ are faithfully flat and quasi-compact.
- The pushforwards $(\pi_n)_* : \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}) \to \text{QCoh}(\mathcal{X})$ and $(\rho_n)_* : \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}) \to \text{QCoh}(\mathcal{X})$ are exact; $\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}$ and $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}$ are tame provided that the same holds for $\mathcal{X}$.
- If $\mathcal{X}$ is an algebraic space, then it is a coarse moduli space for both $\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}$ and $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}$ under the projections to $\mathcal{X}$. More generally, if $\mathcal{X}$ is an algebraic stack having a coarse moduli space $\mathcal{X} \to \mathcal{X}$, then the compositions $\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}} \to \mathcal{X} \to \mathcal{X}$ and $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}} \to \mathcal{X} \to \mathcal{X}$ are coarse moduli spaces for $\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}$ and $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}$ respectively.
- If $\mathcal{X}$ is a Deligne–Mumford stack and $n$ is coprime with the characteristic of $k$, then $\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}$ and $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{L}/\mathcal{X}}$ are also Deligne–Mumford stacks.

Theorem 2.6 [15, Theorem 3.1.1 and Corollary 3.1.2] Let us assume that the zero locus of $s$ is nonempty and connected. Then any line bundle $\mathcal{F}$ on $\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{L}, s)/\mathcal{X}}$ is of the form

$$\mathcal{F} \simeq \pi_n^* \mathcal{M} \otimes \mathcal{L}_n^\otimes k,$$
where $\mathcal{M}$ is a line bundle on $X$ and $0 \leq k \leq n - 1$ an integer. Moreover $s$ is unique and $\mathcal{M}$ is unique up to isomorphism. Furthermore,

$$(\pi_n)_* (\pi_n^* \mathcal{M} \otimes L_n^\otimes k) \simeq \mathcal{M} \otimes L^\otimes [k].$$

We have the following morphism of short exact sequences (cf. [20, Formulas (3) and (4)])

$$
\begin{array}{ccccccccc}
0 & \longrightarrow & \mathbb{Z} & \xrightarrow{-n} & \mathbb{Z} & \longrightarrow & \mathbb{Z}_n & \longrightarrow & 0 \\
0 & \longrightarrow & \text{Pic}(X) & \xrightarrow{\pi_n^*} & \text{Pic}(\sqrt[n]{L, s}/X) & \xrightarrow{q} & \mathbb{Z}_n & \longrightarrow & 0
\end{array}
$$

(2.1)

where the first and the second vertical morphisms are defined by $1 \mapsto L$ and $1 \mapsto L_n$. Here $q$ is the map which associate with a line bundle of the form $\pi_n^* \mathcal{M} \otimes L_n^\otimes k$ the remainder $k$.

**Remark 2.7** Note that any line bundle $\mathcal{F}$ on $\sqrt[n]{L}/X$ is of the form

$$\mathcal{F} \simeq \pi_n^* \mathcal{M} \otimes L_n^\otimes k,$$

where $\mathcal{M}$ is a line bundle on $X$ and $0 \leq k \leq n - 1$ an integer. Moreover $k$ is unique and $\mathcal{M}$ is unique up to isomorphism. A diagram similar to (2.1) holds for $\sqrt[n]{L}/X$.

**Definition 2.8** Let $\mathcal{X}$ be a smooth algebraic stack, $\mathcal{D} \subset \mathcal{X}$ an effective Cartier divisor and $n$ a positive integer. We denote by $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{D}/\mathcal{X}}$ the root stack $\sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{O}_X(\mathcal{D}), s)/\mathcal{X}}$, where $s$ is the canonical section of $\mathcal{O}_X(\mathcal{D})$, i.e., it is the image of 1 with respect to the natural morphism $\mathcal{O}_\mathcal{X} \to \mathcal{O}_X(\mathcal{D})$.

The morphism $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{D}/\mathcal{X}} \to [\mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m]$ corresponds to an effective divisor $\mathcal{D}_n$, i.e., the reduced closed substack $\pi_n^{-1}(\mathcal{D})_{\text{red}}$, where $\pi_n : \sqrt[n]{\mathcal{D}/\mathcal{X}} \to \mathcal{X}$ is the natural projection morphism. Moreover

$$\mathcal{O}_{\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{D}/\mathcal{X}}}(n \mathcal{D}_n) \simeq \pi_n^* \mathcal{O}_\mathcal{X}(\mathcal{D}).$$

Let $\mathcal{X}$ and $\mathcal{D}$ be smooth. By [8, Proposition 3.9], $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{D}/\mathcal{X}}$ and $\mathcal{D}_n$ are smooth; $\mathcal{D}_n$ is the root stack $\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{O}_\mathcal{X}(\mathcal{D})}|_{\mathcal{D}}/\mathcal{D}$ and hence is a $\mu_n$-gerbe over $\mathcal{D}$.

**2.2 Root stacks and logarithmic schemes**

Let $X$ be a scheme over $k$. Denote by $\text{Diag}(X)$ the category whose objects are pairs $(L, s)$, consisting of a line bundle $L$ on $X$ and a global section $s$ of $L$. An arrow between $(L, s)$ and $(L', s')$ is an isomorphism of $\mathcal{O}_X$-modules from $L$ to $L'$ carrying $s$
into $s'$. The category $\mathfrak{Div}(X)$ also has a symmetric monoidal structure given by tensor products: $(L, s) \otimes (L', s') = (L \otimes L', s \otimes s')$. The neutral element is $(\mathcal{O}_X, 1)$. Denote by $\mathfrak{Pic}(X)$ the category of line bundles on $X$, with symmetric monoidal structure given by tensor product. In contrast with standard usage, the arrows in $\mathfrak{Pic}(X)$ are arbitrary morphisms of $\mathcal{O}_X$-modules.

From now on, let $X$ be a Noetherian scheme over $k$, $D \subset X$ an effective Cartier divisor and $n$ a positive integer number. Moreover, let $s$ be the global section of $\mathcal{O}_X(D)$ given as image of $1$ with respect to the natural morphism $\mathcal{O}_X \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_X(D)$. By using the pair $(\mathcal{O}_X(D), s)$ and $n$ we can construct the $n$th root stack $\sqrt[n]{D/X}$ (cf. Definition 2.8). By using the same data, we can define a logarithmic structure on $X$. The assignment

$$L_D: \mathbb{N} \rightarrow \mathfrak{Div}(X),$$

$$1 \mapsto (\mathcal{O}_X(D), s)$$

is a symmetric monoidal functor from a monoid to a symmetric monoidal category [11, Definition 2.1]. Here, $\mathbb{N}$ is considered as a discrete symmetric monoidal category: the arrows are all identities while the tensor product is the sum. By [11, Proposition 3.21] $L_D$ defines a canonical Deligne–Faltings structure $(A_{1/n}, L_D)$ on $X$ (i.e., a logarithmic structure on $X$). Moreover, the inclusion $\mathbb{N} \rightarrow \frac{1}{n} \mathbb{N}$ is a Kummer homomorphism [11, Definition 4.1], hence it defines a system of denominators $B_{1/n} \mathbb{N}/A_{1/n}$ [11, Definition 4.3 and Remark 4.8]. In [11, Section 4] the authors define the stack of roots $X(B_{1/n} \mathbb{N}/A_{1/n})$ associated with $(A_{1/n}, B_{1/n} \mathbb{N}, L_D)$; one has $X(B_{1/n} \mathbb{N}/A_{1/n}) \simeq \sqrt[n]{D/X}$. This alternative nature of $\sqrt[n]{D/X}$ allows us to describe the abelian category $\mathrm{QCoh}(\sqrt[n]{D/X})$ by means of parabolic sheaves on $X$ associated with $(A_{1/n}, B_{1/n} \mathbb{N}, L_D)$.

Let us introduce the category $\mathfrak{Wt}(\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{N})$ of weights associated with $\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{N}$: objects are elements of $\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{Z}$, and an arrow $a \rightarrow b$ is an element $q \in \frac{1}{n} \mathbb{N}$ such that $a + q = b$. In the following, we will consider $X$ with its logarithmic structure induced by $L_D$.

**Definition 2.9** A parabolic sheaf on $X$ with denominators in $\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{N}$ is a pair $(E, \rho^E)$:

(a) a functor $E: \mathfrak{Wt}(\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{N}) \rightarrow \mathrm{QCoh}(X)$. We denote it by $v \mapsto E_v$ at the level of objects, $a \mapsto E_a$ at the level of arrows.

(b) for any $u \in \mathbb{Z}$ and $v \in \frac{1}{n} \mathbb{Z}$, an isomorphism of $\mathcal{O}_X$-modules

$$\rho_{u,v}^E: E_{u+v} \sim \mathcal{O}_X (uD) \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_X} E_v,$$

which we will call pseudo-period isomorphism. Moreover, these data are required to satisfy the conditions stated in [11, Definition 5.6].

We can describe a parabolic sheaf by the following diagram

$$
E_0 \rightarrow E_{\frac{1}{n}} \rightarrow E_{\frac{2}{n}} \rightarrow \ldots \rightarrow E_{\frac{n-1}{n}} \rightarrow E_1 \simeq \mathcal{O}_X(D) \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_X} E_0
$$
Definition 2.10 A parabolic sheaf \((E, \rho^E)\) on \(X\) is coherent if \(E_v\) is coherent for any \(v\).

Parabolic sheaves form the abelian category \(\text{Par}(X, D, n)\) (cf. [11, Section 5]). Moreover, those which are coherent form an abelian subcategory.

Theorem 2.11 ([11, Theorem 6.1] and [54, Proposition 1.3.8]) There is a canonical tensor equivalence \(\Phi\) of abelian categories between the category \(\text{QCoh}(\sqrt[n]{D}/X)\) of quasi-coherent sheaves on \(\sqrt[n]{D}/X\) and the category \(\text{Par}(X, D, n)\) of parabolic sheaves on \(X\) with denominators in \(\frac{1}{n}\mathbb{N}\). Moreover, the equivalence restricts to a canonical tensor equivalence between the category \(\text{Coh}(\sqrt[n]{D}/X)\) of coherent sheaves on \(\sqrt[n]{D}/X\) and the category of parabolic coherent sheaves on \(X\).

Remark 2.12 The equivalence \(\Phi: \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[n]{D}/X) \to \text{Par}(X, D, n)\) is given by
\[
\Phi(F)_v := (\pi_n)_*(F \otimes \mathcal{O}_{\sqrt[n]{D}/X} \mathcal{L}_n^{\otimes v n})
\]
for \(v \in \frac{1}{n}\mathbb{Z}\).

Definition 2.13 A coherent parabolic sheaf \((E, \rho^E)\) on \(X\) is said to be pure of dimension \(d\) if \(E_v\) is pure of dimension \(d\) for any \(v \in \frac{1}{n}\mathbb{Z}\).

Proposition 2.14 (see [54, Proposition 3.1.14]) The equivalence \(\Phi\) induces a canonical tensor equivalence between pure coherent sheaves of dimension \(d\) on \(\sqrt[n]{D}/X\) and pure coherent parabolic sheaves on \(X\) of dimension \(d\).

Proposition 2.15 [54, Proposition 3.1.18] Let \((E, \rho^E)\) be a torsion free parabolic sheaf on \(X\). Then for any arrow \(a \to b\) in \(\mathbb{M}(\frac{1}{n}\mathbb{N})\) the corresponding morphism \(E_a \to E_b\) is injective.

2.3 Infinite root stack

Let \(X\) be a Noetherian scheme over \(k\) and \(D \subset X\) an effective Cartier divisor. For any two positive integers \(n, m\) with \(n|m\), we have a morphism \(\pi_{m,n}: \sqrt[m]{D}/X \to \sqrt[n]{D}/X\).

Proposition 2.16 [54, Proposition 2.2.10] Let \(n\) be a positive integer and let \(\pi_{m,n}: \sqrt[m]{D}/X \to \sqrt[n]{D}/X\) be the natural projection. Then
- the functor \(\pi_{m,n,*}: \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[m]{D}/X) \to \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[n]{D}/X)\) is exact.
- \(\pi_{m,n,*}\mathcal{O}_{\sqrt[m]{D}/X} \simeq \mathcal{O}_{\sqrt[n]{D}/X}\).
- If \(\mathcal{F} \in \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[m]{D}/X)\) and \(\mathcal{E} \in \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[n]{D}/X)\), we have a functorial isomorphism \(\mathcal{F} \otimes \pi_{m,n,*}\mathcal{E} \simeq \pi_{m,n,*}(\pi_{m,n,}\mathcal{F} \otimes \mathcal{E})\).
- \(\pi_{m,n,*}\) sends coherent sheaves to coherent sheaves.

Corollary 2.17 [54, Corollary 2.2.22] The functor \(\pi_{m,n,*}^*: \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[m]{D}/X) \to \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[n]{D}/X)\) is fully faithful.
Let us see $\mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ as a filtered partially ordered set with the ordering given by divisibility. Then the set $\{\sqrt[n]{D/X}\}_{n \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}}$ of root stacks forms an inverse system of stacks over the category $(\text{Sch}/X)$ in the sense of [55, Section 2.2], therefore one can take the canonical inverse limit in the sense of [55, Definition 2.2].

**Definition 2.18** [55, Definition 3.3 and Proposition 3.5] The infinite root stack $\sqrt[\infty]{D/X}$ associated with the logarithmic structure $(A_{\partial}, L_D)$ on $X$ is the inverse limit

$$\sqrt[\infty]{D/X} := \lim_{\leftarrow n} \sqrt[n]{D/X}.$$ 

**Remark 2.19** By [53, Proposition 2.1.9] $\sqrt[\infty]{D/X}$ is a stack over the category $(\text{Sch}/X)$ (with the fpqc topology or any coarser one). Moreover, it has a fpqc presentation $U \to \sqrt[\infty]{D/X}$.

In addition, there exists a projection morphism $\pi_{\infty} : \sqrt[\infty]{D/X} \to X$ such that for any positive integer $n$ factorizes as $\pi_{\infty} = \pi_{n} \circ \pi_{\infty,n}$, where $\pi_{\infty,n} : \sqrt[\infty]{D/X} \to \sqrt[n]{D/X}$ is the natural projection to $\sqrt[n]{D/X}$. 

As explained in [55, Section 4], since $\sqrt[\infty]{D/X}$ is only a fpqc stack with a fpqc presentation $U \to \sqrt[\infty]{D/X}$, one has to be very careful in order to define quasi-coherent sheaves on it. The definition given in loc.cit. makes use of the fpqc presentation: a quasi-coherent sheaf on $\sqrt[\infty]{D/X}$ is a quasi-coherent sheaf on $U$ together with descent data with respect to the groupoid $U \times_{\sqrt[\infty]{D/X}} U \Rightarrow U$ (cf. [55, Proposition 4.6]). Thus we have the abelian category $\text{QCoh}(\sqrt[\infty]{D/X})$ of quasi-coherent sheaves on $\sqrt[\infty]{D/X}$.

Since all projections $\pi_{m,n}$ with $n|m$ are flat, by [55, Proposition 4.19], $\sqrt[\infty]{D/X}$ is coherent, hence we can talk about coherent sheaves on it: again a coherent sheaf on $\sqrt[\infty]{D/X}$ is a coherent sheaf on a fpqc presentation $U \to \sqrt[\infty]{D/X}$ together with a descent data. Coherent sheaves form the abelian category $\text{Coh}(\sqrt[\infty]{D/X})$.

**Proposition 2.20** [55, Proposition 4.16] Let $n$ be a positive integer and let $\pi_{\infty,n} : \sqrt[\infty]{D/X} \to \sqrt[n]{D/X}$ be the natural projection. Then

- the functor $\pi_{\infty,n,*} : \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[n]{D/X}) \to \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[\infty]{D/X})$ is exact.
- $\pi_{\infty,n*} O_{\sqrt[\infty]{D/X}} \cong O_{\sqrt[n]{D/X}}$.
- If $F \in \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[n]{D/X})$ and $E \in \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[\infty]{D/X})$, we have a functorial isomorphism $F \hat{\otimes} \pi_{\infty,n*} E \cong \pi_{\infty,n*}(\pi_{\infty,n}^* F \otimes E)$.
- $\pi_{\infty,n*}$ sends coherent sheaves to coherent sheaves.

**Corollary 2.21** Let $n$ be a positive integer and let $\pi_{\infty,n} : \sqrt[\infty]{D/X} \to \sqrt[n]{D/X}$ be the natural projection. Then the pullback functor $\pi_{\infty,n}^*$ is fully faithful.

**Proposition 2.22** [55, Proposition 6.1] The pullbacks $\pi_{m,n}^* : \text{Coh}(\sqrt[n]{D/X}) \to \text{Coh}(\sqrt[\infty]{D/X})$ fit into a directed system of categories, where $n|m$. Moreover, the pullbacks $\pi_{\infty,n}^* : \text{Coh}(\sqrt[n]{D/X}) \to \text{Coh}(\sqrt[\infty]{D/X})$ along the projections $\pi_{\infty,n} : \sqrt[\infty]{D/X} \to$ 

---

4 This follows from the fact that the logarithmic structure of $X$ is locally free, i.e., the stalks of $A_{\partial}$ are all free monoids and that the logarithmic structure comes from the map $L_D$ (cf. [53, Comment after Lemma 4.1.4]).
\[ \sqrt[n]{\mathcal{D}/X} \text{ are compatible with the structure maps of the system, and if in addition } X \text{ is quasi-compact and quasi-separated the induced functor} \]

\[ \lim_{n} \text{Coh}(\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{D}/X}) \rightarrow \text{Coh}(\sqrt[\infty]{\mathcal{D}/X}) \]

is an equivalence.

**Remark 2.23** The statement that \( \lim \text{Coh}(\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{D}/X}) \rightarrow \text{Coh}(\sqrt[\infty]{\mathcal{D}/X}) \) is an equivalence means that any coherent sheaf on \( \sqrt[\infty]{\mathcal{D}/X} \) comes uniquely from a coherent sheaf on \( \sqrt[n]{\mathcal{D}/X} \) for some \( n \). Here, “uniquely” means that if there are two such coherent sheaves on \( \sqrt[n]{\mathcal{D}/X} \) and \( \sqrt[m]{\mathcal{D}/X} \) giving the same coherent sheaf on \( \sqrt[\infty]{\mathcal{D}/X} \), they are isomorphic on \( \sqrt[k]{\mathcal{D}/X} \) for some integer \( k \) such that \( m \mid k \) and \( n \mid k \) (cf. the proof of [55, Proposition 6.1]). A similar result holds for morphisms between coherent sheaves on \( \sqrt[\infty]{\mathcal{D}/X} \).

△

Let us introduce the category \( \mathbb{Wt}(\mathbb{Q}) \) of weights associated with \( \mathbb{Q} \): objects are elements of \( \mathbb{Q} \), and an arrow \( q : a \rightarrow b \) is an element \( q \in \mathbb{Z} \) such that \( a + q = b \).

**Definition 2.24** A parabolic sheaf on \( X \) with rational weights is a pair \((\mathcal{E}, \rho^\mathcal{E})\):

(a) a functor \( \mathcal{E} : \mathbb{Wt}(\mathbb{Q}) \rightarrow \text{QCoh}(X) \). We denote it by \( v \mapsto \mathcal{E}_v \) at the level of objects, \( a \mapsto \mathcal{E}_a \) at the level of arrows.

(b) for any \( u \in \mathbb{Z} \) and \( v \in \mathbb{Q} \), an isomorphism of \( \mathcal{O}_X \)-modules

\[ \rho^\mathcal{E}_{u,v} : \mathcal{E}_{u+v} \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathcal{O}_X(u \mathcal{D}) \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_X} \mathcal{E}_v, \]

which we will call pseudo-period isomorphism. Moreover, these data are required to satisfy the conditions stated in [55, Definition 7.1].

\[ \square \]

A morphism of parabolic sheaves with rational weights is a natural transformation compatible with the pseudo-periods isomorphism. Parabolic sheaves with rational weights form the abelian category \( \text{Par}(X, \mathcal{D}, \mathbb{Q}) \) with a tensor product and internal Homs (cf. [53, Section 2.2.3]). Moreover, those which are coherent form an abelian subcategory.

**Proposition 2.25** [55, Theorem 7.3] There is a canonical tensor equivalence \( \Phi \) of abelian categories between the category \( \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[\infty]{\mathcal{D}/X}) \) of quasi-coherent sheaves on \( \sqrt[\infty]{\mathcal{D}/X} \) and the category \( \text{Par}(X, \mathcal{D}, \mathbb{Q}) \) of parabolic sheaves on \( X \) with rational weights.

**Remark 2.26** The equivalence \( \Phi : \text{QCoh}(\sqrt[\infty]{\mathcal{D}/X}) \rightarrow \text{Par}(X, \mathcal{D}, \mathbb{Q}) \) is given by

\[ \Phi(\mathcal{F})_v := \pi^*_{\infty,s}(\mathcal{F} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\sqrt[\infty]{\mathcal{D}/X}}} \pi_{\infty,n,s}^* \mathcal{L}^\otimes) \]
if \( v = s/n \). Note that by Proposition 2.20 we get
\[
\Phi(F)_v = \pi_{n,*} \circ \pi_{\infty,n,*}(F \otimes \mathcal{O}_{\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{T}/X}} \pi_{\infty,n}^* L_n^{\otimes s}) \simeq \pi_{n,*}(\pi_{\infty,n,*} F \otimes \mathcal{O}_{\sqrt[n]{\mathcal{T}/X}} L_n^{\otimes s}).
\]

\[\Delta\]

### 3 Preliminaries on coherent sheaves on (infinite) root stacks over a curve

#### 3.1 \( n \)th root stack

Let \( X \) be a smooth geometrically connected projective curve over a field \( k \). Let \( p \in X \) be a closed point of degree one and \( n \geq 2 \) an integer. Let \( \pi_n : X_n \to X \) be the \( n \)th root stack \( \sqrt[n]{(\mathcal{O}_X(p), s)/X} \) associated with \( p \), seen as an effective Cartier divisor (cf. Definition 2.8). Then \( X_n \) is a smooth tame algebraic stack and the functors
\[
\pi_{n,*} : \text{QCoh}(X_n) \to \text{QCoh}(X), \quad \pi_{n,*} : \text{Coh}(X_n) \to \text{Coh}(X),
\]
\[
\pi_n^* : \text{QCoh}(X) \to \text{QCoh}(X_n), \quad \pi_n^* : \text{Coh}(X) \to \text{Coh}(X_n)
\]
are exact.

We shall denote by \( p_n \) the effective Cartier divisor \( \pi_n^{-1}(p)_{\text{red}} \) in \( X_n \) and we denote the corresponding line bundle equivalently by \( \mathcal{L}_n \) and \( \mathcal{O}_{X_n}(p_n) \). By construction, \( p_n \simeq B\mu_n \) is the trivial \( \mu_n \)-gerbe over \( p \) (here, the \( \mu_n \)-action on \( \text{Spec} k \) is trivial). We shall call \( p_n \) the stacky point of \( X_n \).

**Remark 3.1** The line bundle \( \mathcal{L}_n^{\otimes \ell} \) on \( X_n \) corresponds to the parabolic locally free sheaf on \( X \)

\[
\begin{array}{ccccccc}
\mathcal{O}_{X_n(0, \ell)} & \cdots & \mathcal{O}_{X_n(0, \ell)} & \mathcal{O}_{X_n((n \ell + 1)p)} & \cdots & \mathcal{O}_{X_n((n \ell + 1)p)}
\end{array}
\]

Due to the lack of literature on coherent sheaves on tame algebraic stacks,\(^5\) we shall in the following use freely Theorem 2.11 and translate into the language of coherent sheaves on root stacks some of the results about parabolic coherent sheaves stated in [36, Section 1] and references therein. For example, there exists a canonical line bundle on \( X_n \)
\[
\omega_{X_n} = \pi_n^* \omega_X \otimes \mathcal{L}_n^{\otimes n-1}
\]
and Serre duality holds:

\(^5\) For example, we believe that it should be possible to extend some results about duality of coherent sheaves from Deligne–Mumford stacks [42] to tame algebraic stacks.
Theorem 3.2 Let $\mathcal{E}, \mathcal{F}$ be coherent sheaves on $X_n$. Then there exists a functorial isomorphism

$$\text{Ext}^1(\mathcal{E}, \mathcal{F}) \sim \text{Hom}(\mathcal{F}, \mathcal{E} \otimes \omega_{X_n})^\vee.$$ 

In addition, we have

$$H^i(X_n, \mathcal{F}) \simeq H^i(X, \pi_{n*}(\mathcal{F}))$$

for $i = 0, 1$ and any coherent sheaf $\mathcal{F}$ on $X_n$.

Let $\text{Tor}_x(X_n)$ be the category of torsion sheaves on $X_n$ supported at a non-stacky point $x \in X_n$ (i.e., a point $x \in X \setminus \{p\} \simeq X_n \setminus p_n$). $\text{Tor}_x(X_n)$ is equivalent to the category $\text{Tor}_x(X)$ of torsion sheaves on $X$ supported at $x$ (here we are using the fact that $\pi_n$ is an isomorphism out of $p$). Therefore, $\text{Tor}_x(X_n)$ is equivalent to the category $\text{Rep}^{\text{nil}}_{A(1)}$ of nilpotent representations of the 1-loop quiver $A^{(1)}_n$ over the residue field $k(x)$. We shall denote by $T_{x}^{(\ell)}$ the unique indecomposable torsion sheaf of $\text{Tor}_x(X_n)$ of length $\ell$. If fits into the short exact sequence

$$0 \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{X_n}(-\ell x) \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{X_n} \rightarrow T_{x}^{(\ell)} \rightarrow 0.$$ 

We set $T_x := T_x^{(1)}$. Note that $T_x^{(\ell)} \otimes \mathcal{L}_n^\otimes s \simeq T_x^{(\ell)}$ for any $s = 0, \ldots, n - 1$.

Recall that coherent sheaves on the stacky point $p_n \simeq \mathbb{B}\mu_n := [\text{Spec } k/\mu_n]$ correspond to parabolic torsion sheaves $T_\bullet$ on $X$ with zero morphisms $T_i/n \rightarrow T_{(i+1)/n}$ for $0 \leq i \leq n - 1$. On the other hand, consider the stack $[\text{Spec}(k[x]\{0\})/\mu_n]$, where the $\mu_n$-action is given by $t \cdot x := t^{-1}x$ and $t \cdot a := a$ for $a \in k$: coherent sheaves on $[\text{Spec}(k[x]\{0\})/\mu_n]$ correspond to finite-dimensional $k[x]\{0\}$-modules together with a compatible $\mathbb{Z}_n$-grading, hence to parabolic torsion sheaves $T_\bullet$ on $X$ with morphisms $T_i/n \rightarrow T_{(i+1)/n}$, for $0 \leq i \leq n - 1$, corresponding to the multiplication by $x$. Thus, if we denote by $\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)$ the category of coherent sheaves on $X_n$ supported at $[\text{Spec}(k[x]\{0\})/\mu_n]$, $\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)$ is equivalent to the category $\text{Rep}^{\text{nil}}_{A(1)}$ of nilpotent representations of the cyclic quiver $A^{(1)}_{n-1}$ with $n$ vertices over $k$. Here we assume that the orientation of the arrows of $A^{(1)}_{n-1}$ is “increasing”, i.e., the arrows are $i \rightarrow (i + 1)$, for any $i \in \{1, \ldots, n\}$.

Let $i \in \{1, \ldots, n\}$ and $j \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$. Define the torsion sheaf $nS_i^{(j)} \in \text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)$ by the short exact sequence

$$0 \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{X_n}(-i \ p_n) \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{X_n}((j - i) \ p_n) \rightarrow nS_i^{(j)} \rightarrow 0. \quad (3.1)$$

Set formally $nS_0^{(j)} := nS_i^{(j)}$ for any positive integer $j$, moreover define $nS_i := nS_i^{(1)}$ for $i = 1, \ldots, n$. In addition, $nS_i^{(j)} \otimes \mathcal{L}_n^\otimes s \simeq nS_{i-s \mod n}^{(j)}$ for any $s = 0, \ldots, n - 1$.

Remark 3.3 Let $i \in \{1, \ldots, n\}$ and let $j \geq 2$ be an integer. Then $nS_i^{(j)}$ fits into the short exact sequences
0 \to nS_i^{(j-1)} \to nS_i^{(j)} \to nS_{n[i+1]-j} \to 0,
0 \to nS_i^{(1)} \to nS_i^{(j)} \to nS_{i-1}^{(j-1)} \to 0.

\triangle

Remark 3.4 The torsion sheaf $nS_1$ corresponds to the parabolic torsion sheaf on $X$

\[
\begin{array}{cccccc}
0 & \frac{1}{n} & \cdots & \frac{n-1}{n} & 1 \\
T_p & \rightarrow & 0 & \rightarrow & \cdots & \rightarrow 0 \\
& & & & & T_p \otimes O_X(p)
\end{array}
\]

while, for $i \in \{2, \ldots, n\}$, the torsion sheaf $nS_i$ corresponds

\[
\begin{array}{cccccc}
0 & \cdots & \frac{i-2}{n} & \frac{i-1}{n} & \frac{i}{n} & \cdots & 1 \\
0 & \rightarrow & \cdots & \rightarrow & 0 & \rightarrow & 0
\end{array}
\]

\triangle

We denote by $T_x^{(\ell)}$ the unique indecomposable torsion sheaf of $\text{Tor}_x(X)$ supported at $x \in X$ of length $\ell$ and set $T_x := T_x^{(1)}$. We have

\[\pi_n^*(T_x^{(\ell)}) \simeq T_x^{(\ell)} \text{ for } x \neq p, \quad \pi_n^*(nS_i^{(j)}) \simeq T_p^{(1+n[j-i])}.
\]

Proposition 3.5 • Any torsion sheaf on $X_n$ is a direct sum of torsion sheaves of the form $nS_i^{(j)}$ for $i = 1, \ldots, n$ and $j \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ and torsion sheaves supported at non-stacky points of $X_n$.

• Any coherent sheaf on $X_n$ is a direct sum of a torsion sheaf and a locally free sheaf.

• Any locally free sheaf $\mathcal{F}$ on $X_n$ admits a filtration

\[0 = \mathcal{F}_0 \subset \mathcal{F}_1 \subset \cdots \subset \mathcal{F}_r = \mathcal{F} \quad (3.2)
\]

such that the factor $\mathcal{F}_s/\mathcal{F}_{s-1}$ is a line bundle on $\mathcal{F}$ for $s = 1, \ldots, r$.

For any locally free sheaf $\mathcal{F}$ on $X_n$, we shall call rank the number $r$ of nonzero factors in (3.2). This corresponds to the rank of $\pi_n^*\mathcal{F}$. Moreover we shall call rank of a coherent sheaf the rank of its locally free part.

Thanks to the previous proposition, the Grothendieck group $K_0(X_n)$ of $X_n$ is generated by the classes of line bundles and torsion sheaves on $X_n$. We denote by $[\mathcal{F}]$ the $K_0$-theory class of a coherent sheaf $\mathcal{F}$ on $X_n$. 
We denote by $K_0^+(X_n)$ the subset of $K_0(X_n)$ consisting of the classes of coherent sheaves on $X_n$. The Euler form of any two coherent sheaves $\mathcal{F}, \mathcal{E}$ on $X_n$ is defined as

$$\langle \mathcal{F}, \mathcal{E} \rangle := \dim \text{Hom}(\mathcal{F}, \mathcal{E}) - \dim \text{Ext}^1(\mathcal{F}, \mathcal{E}),$$

and we extend it to $K_0(X_n)$ by linearity. As usual, the symmetric Euler form is $(x, y) := \langle x, y \rangle + \langle y, x \rangle$ for any $x, y \in K_0(X_n)$.

Let $K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n)$ be the numerical Grothendieck group of $X_n$, that is the quotient of $K_0(X_n)$ by the kernel of $(\ , \ )$. We shall call class of a coherent sheaf $\mathcal{F}$, and denote by $\overline{\mathcal{F}}$, the image of $[\mathcal{F}]$ in $K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n)$ with respect to the projection map $K_0(X_n) \to K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n)$.

Let $\delta_n := \sum_{i=1}^n n\overline{\mathcal{S}}_i$ in $K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n)$, then $\delta_n = \overline{T}_x$ for any non-stacky point $x$.

**Lemma 3.6** We have

$$\langle \mathcal{O}_X, L^{\otimes i}_n \rangle = 1 - gx + \delta_{i,n} \text{ for } i = 0, \ldots, n, \quad \langle \mathcal{O}_X, \delta_n \rangle = 1, \quad \langle \delta_n, \mathcal{O}_X \rangle = 1$$

$$\langle \mathcal{O}_X, n\mathcal{S}_j \rangle = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{ for } j = 2, \ldots, n, \\ 1 & \text{ for } j = 1, \end{cases} \quad \langle n\mathcal{S}_j, \mathcal{O}_X \rangle = \begin{cases} -1 & \text{ for } j = n, \\ 0 & \text{ otherwise,} \end{cases}$$

$$\langle \delta_n, \delta_n \rangle = 0, \quad \langle \delta_n, n\mathcal{S}_j \rangle = 0, \quad \langle n\mathcal{S}_j, \delta_n \rangle = 0, \quad \langle n\mathcal{S}_j, n\mathcal{S}_k \rangle = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{ for } i = j, \\ -1 & \text{ for } j = i + 1, \\ 0 & \text{ otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

By using short exact sequences of the form (3.1) we can derive the following equality in $K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n)$

$$\pi^*_n M \otimes L^{\otimes i}_n = \mathcal{O}_X + \deg(M)\delta_n + \sum_{k=n-\ell+1}^n n\overline{\mathcal{S}}_k$$

$$= \mathcal{O}_X + (1 + \deg(M))\delta_n - \sum_{k=1}^{n-\ell} n\overline{\mathcal{S}}_k$$

$$= \mathcal{O}_X + \deg(M) \sum_{k=1}^n n\overline{\mathcal{S}}_k + \sum_{k=n-\ell+1}^n n\overline{\mathcal{S}}_k$$

for any line bundle $M$ on $X$ and any integer $0 \leq \ell \leq n - 1$. Moreover, one has in $K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n)$

$$\overline{T}_x^{(s)} = s \deg(x) \delta_n = s \deg(x) \sum_{k=1}^n n\overline{\mathcal{S}}_k,$$

for any $s \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ and a non-stacky point $x$. By using these equalities together with the additivity of the rank and the degree with respect to short exact sequences, we can obtain the following result.

**Proposition 3.7** The class of a coherent sheaf $\mathcal{F}$ on $X_n$ can be written as

$$\overline{\mathcal{F}} = \text{rk} \left( \pi_{n*} \mathcal{O}_X \right) + \sum_{i=1}^n \deg \left( \pi_{n*} (\mathcal{F} \otimes L^{\otimes i-1}_n) \right) n\overline{\mathcal{S}}_i.$$
Remark 3.8 Recall that for a coherent sheaf \( F \) on \( X \), we have \( \overline{F} = \text{rk}(F) \overline{O_X} + \text{deg}(F) \delta_1 \), where \( \delta_1 \) is the class of the torsion sheaf \( T_x \) at a point \( x \in X \). Then \( \pi_n^* \overline{F} = \text{rk}(F) \overline{O_{X^n}} + \text{deg}(F) \delta_n = \text{rk}(F) \overline{O_{X^n}} + \text{deg}(F) \sum_{k=1}^n \text{rk}_k \). \( \triangle \)

It follows from the above discussion that \( K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n) \simeq \mathbb{Z}^\oplus \mathbb{Z}^n \), with the map \( K_0(X_n) \to K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n) \) given at the level of classes of coherent sheaves by

\[
[E] \mapsto \overline{E} = \big( \text{rk}(E), \text{deg}(E) \big),
\]

where

\[
\text{deg}(E) := \big( \text{deg} (\pi_n^* (E)), \text{deg} (\pi_n^* (E \otimes L_n)), \ldots, \text{deg} (\pi_n^* (E \otimes L_n^\otimes n-1)) \big).
\]

We have

\[
\pi_n \overline{S_i} = (0, e_{n,i}) \text{ for } i = 1, \ldots, n.
\]

Here \( e_{n,i} \) denotes the \( i \)th coordinate vector of \( \mathbb{Z}^n \) for \( i = 1, \ldots, n \). Therefore, \( \delta_n = (0, \sum_i e_{n,i}) \); we shall denote the vector \( \sum_i e_{n,i} \) by \( \delta_n \) as well, any time there is no possible confusion.

Moreover, the restriction

\[
\dim_n : K_0(\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)) \to \mathbb{Z}^n
\]

of the map \( K_0(X_n) \to K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n) \) is an isomorphism, since \( \text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n) \simeq \text{Rep}_{A_{n-1}}^{\text{nil}}(A_{n-1}) \) (cf. [50, Corollary 3.2-(2)]).

Remark 3.9 Recall that \( K_0^{\text{num}}(X) = \mathbb{Z}^2 \) and the map \( K_0(X) \to K_0^{\text{num}}(X) \) associates with a \( K_0 \)-class \([E] \) of a coherent sheaf \( E \) on \( X \) the pair \( \overline{E} = (\text{rk}(E), \text{deg}(E)) \). By using the projection formula for \( \pi_n \), one can show \( \pi_n^* \overline{E} = (\text{rk}(E), \text{deg}(E) \delta_n) \). \( \triangle \)

Remark 3.10 Let \( M \) be a line bundle on \( X \) and \( 0 \leq \ell \leq n - 1 \) an integer. Then

\[
\overline{\pi_n^* M} \otimes L_n^\otimes \ell = \big( 1, \text{deg}(M), \ldots, \text{deg}(M), \text{deg}(M) + 1, \ldots, \text{deg}(M) + 1 \big)_{\ell \text{th times}}
\]

\[
= \big( 1, \text{deg}(M) \delta_n + \sum_{i=n-\ell+1}^n e_{n,i} \big) \in K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n).
\]

\( \triangle \)

Let us introduce the following bilinear forms

\[
\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle : \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}^n \otimes \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}^n \to \mathbb{Z}, \quad (d, e) := \sum_{i=1}^n (d_i e_i - d_i e_{i+1}),
\]

\[
(\cdot, \cdot) : \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}^n \otimes \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}^n \to \mathbb{Z}, \quad (d, e) := \sum_{i=1}^n (2d_i e_i - d_{i+1} e_i - d_i e_{i+1}) = d \hat{A}_{n-1} e,
\]
where we identify \( d_{n+1} = d_1 \) and \( e_{n+1} = e_1 \). Here \( \hat{A}_{n-1} \) is the Cartan matrix of the affine \( A^{(1)}_{n-1} \) Dynkin diagram.

**Corollary 3.11** (Riemann–Roch Formula) Let \( \mathcal{E}, \mathcal{F} \) be two coherent sheaves on \( X_n \) with \( \overline{\mathcal{F}} = (r, d) \) and \( \overline{\mathcal{E}} = (s, e) \). Then

\[
\langle \mathcal{F}, \mathcal{E} \rangle = rs(1 - g_X) + re_1 - ds + \langle d, e \rangle,
\]

\[
\langle \mathcal{F}^\vee, \mathcal{E} \rangle = 2rs(1 - g_X) + r(e_1 - e_n) + s(d_1 - d_n) + \langle d, e \rangle.
\]

(3.4)

**Remark 3.12** Recall that for two coherent sheaves \( E, F \) on \( X \) we have

\[
\langle F, E \rangle = \operatorname{rk}(F) \operatorname{rk}(E) (1 - g_X) + \operatorname{rk}(F) \deg(E) - \operatorname{rk}(E) \deg(F).
\]

Then \( \langle \pi_n^* F, \pi_n^* E \rangle = \langle F, E \rangle \). △

Define the locally free sheaf on \( X_n \)

\[
G_n := \bigoplus_{\ell=1}^n L_n^{\otimes \ell-n} \cong \bigoplus_{\ell=1}^n L_n^{\otimes \ell} \otimes \pi_n^* \mathcal{O}_X(-p).
\]

It is a so-called generating sheaf\(^6\) for \( X_n \).

**Definition 3.13** Let \( \mathcal{F} \) be a coherent sheaf on \( X_n \) of class \( \overline{\mathcal{F}} = (r, d) \). We call the \( n \)th degree of \( \mathcal{F} \) the quantity

\[
\deg_n(\mathcal{F}) := \frac{1}{n} \deg \left( \pi_{n*}(\mathcal{F} \otimes G_n^\vee) \right) = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{\ell=1}^n \deg \left( \pi_{n*}(\mathcal{F} \otimes L_n^{\otimes n-\ell}) \right) = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^n d_i,
\]

and the \( n \)th slope of \( \mathcal{F} \) the quantity

\[
\mu_n(\mathcal{F}) := \frac{\deg_n(\mathcal{F})}{\operatorname{rk}(\mathcal{F})} = \frac{1}{rn} \sum_{i=1}^n d_i,
\]

if \( \operatorname{rk}(\mathcal{F}) \neq 0 \), otherwise \( \mu_n(\mathcal{F}) = \infty \). □

**Remark 3.14** Note that the \( n \)th degree of a coherent sheaf on \( X_n \) corresponds to the parabolic degree\(^7\) of the corresponding parabolic sheaf on \( X \) with weights \( a_i := (n - i)/n \) for \( i = 0, \ldots, n-1 \). △

---

\(^6\) For an overview of the theory of generating sheaves, see [43, Section 2], [12, Section 2] and [54, Section 3.2]. Our choice of the generating sheaf differs from [43, Section 7.2] and [54, Sections 3.2.1 and 3.2.2] by the twisting by \( \pi_n^* \mathcal{O}_X(-p) \).

\(^7\) See [36, Section 1.2] for the definition of the parabolic degree.
Remark 3.15 Let \( M \) be a line bundle on \( X \) and \( 0 \leq \ell \leq n - 1 \) an integer. Then

\[
\deg_n (\pi_n^* M \otimes \mathcal{L}^\otimes \ell_n) = \deg(M) + \frac{\ell}{n}.
\]

Therefore fixing the \( n \)th degree of a line bundle on \( X_n \) is equivalent to fixing its class. Indeed, the class of a line bundle \( \mathcal{L} \) on \( X_n \) of \( n \)th degree \( x \in \frac{1}{n} \mathbb{Z} \) is

\[
\mathcal{Z} = \left( 1, \lfloor x \rfloor \delta_n + \sum_{i=n-\ell+1}^{n} e_{n,i} \right)
\]

if \( \ell = n\lfloor x \rfloor \). △

As one can expect \( \deg_n(\mathcal{O}_{X_n}) = 0 \), moreover

\[
\deg_n(\omega_{X_n}) = \deg(\omega_X) + \frac{n-1}{n} = 2(g_X - 1) + \frac{n-1}{n}.
\]

Recall that if \( E \) is a coherent sheaf on \( X \), we have \( \chi(E) = \deg(E) + \text{rk}(E)\chi(\mathcal{O}_X) \) where, as usual, \( \chi(E) := \langle \mathcal{O}_X, E \rangle \). In the stacky case, in order to get a formula similar to this one, it is better to introduce the *averaged Euler characteristic* for \( X_n \) given by (cf. [22, Section 2.9])

\[
\chi_n(E) := \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} \left( \frac{\mathcal{O}_{X_n} \otimes \omega_X^\otimes -i}{\mathcal{O}_{X_n} \otimes \omega_X^\otimes} \right)
\]

for any coherent sheaf \( E \) on \( X_n \). It is easy to show that

\[
\chi_n(\mathcal{O}_{X_n}) = \frac{n^2 + n - 2g_Xn^2}{2},
\]

and for any coherent sheaf \( E \) on \( X_n \)

\[
\chi_n(E) = n \deg_n(E) + \text{rk}(E)\chi_n(\mathcal{O}_{X_n}).
\]

Definition 3.16 We call *virtual genus* of \( X_n \) the quantity

\[
g_{X_n} := 1 - \frac{1}{n}\chi_n(\mathcal{O}_{X_n}) = \frac{2ng_X - n + 1}{2}.
\]

Similarly to the non-stacky case, we get \( \deg_n(\omega_{X_n}) = (1/n)(2g_{X_n} - 2) \).

We finish the section by introducing the notion of semistability for coherent sheaves on \( X_n \) and characterizing the category of semistable sheaves.
Definition 3.17 Let $\mathcal{E}$ be a coherent sheaf on $X_n$. We say that $\mathcal{E}$ is semistable if for any subsheaf $0 \neq \mathcal{F} \subseteq \mathcal{E}$, we have $\mu_n(\mathcal{F}) \leq \mu_n(\mathcal{E})$. We say that $\mathcal{E}$ is stable if the previous inequality is always strict.

Remark 3.18 Because of Remark 3.14, a coherent sheaf on $X_n$ is semistable (resp. stable) if and only if the corresponding parabolic coherent sheaf on $X$ is semistable (resp. stable).

Let $\nu \in \mathbb{Q} \cup \{\infty\}$. We shall denote by $\text{Coh}^{\text{ss}, \nu}(X_n)$ the category of semistable coherent sheaves on $X_n$ of $n$th slope $\nu$. In particular, $\text{Coh}^{\text{ss}, \infty}(X_n) = \text{Tor}(X_n)$.

Proposition 3.19 [36, Proposition 1.6] The following hold:

- $\text{Coh}^{\text{ss}, \nu}(X_n)$ is abelian, Artinian and Noetherian.
- $\text{Hom}(\mathcal{E}, \mathcal{F}) = 0$ if $\mathcal{E} \in \text{Coh}^{\text{ss}, \nu}(X_n)$, $\mathcal{F} \in \text{Coh}^{\text{ss}, \mu}(X_n)$ and $\nu > \mu$.
- Let $\mathcal{E}$ be a coherent sheaf on $X_n$. Then there exists a unique filtration, called Harder–Narasimhan filtration,

$$0 = \mathcal{E}_0 \subsetneq \mathcal{E}_1 \subsetneq \cdots \subsetneq \mathcal{E}_{t-1} \subsetneq \mathcal{E}_t = \mathcal{E}$$

such that $\text{HN}_i(\mathcal{E}) := \mathcal{E}_i/\mathcal{E}_{i-1}$ is semistable for $i = 1, \ldots, t$ and

$$\mu_n(\text{HN}_1(\mathcal{E})) > \cdots > \mu_n(\text{HN}_t(\mathcal{E})).$$

The HN-type of a coherent sheaf $\mathcal{E}$ is $\alpha = (\alpha_1, \ldots, \alpha_t)$ with $\alpha_i := \text{HN}_i(\mathcal{E})$ for $i = 1, \ldots, t$. Note that $\sum_i \alpha_i = \overline{\alpha}$.

Let $\nu, \nu' \in \mathbb{Q} \cup \{\infty\}$, $\nu \leq \nu'$, and let $\text{Coh}^{[\nu, \nu']}(X_n)$ be the full subcategory of $\text{Coh}(X_n)$ consisting of coherent sheaves $\mathcal{E}$ for which $\nu \leq \mu_n(\text{HN}_i(\mathcal{E})) < \cdots < \mu_n(\text{HN}_1(\mathcal{E})) \leq \nu'$. Similarly, one can define the full subcategories $\text{Coh}^{\geq \nu}(X_n)$, $\text{Coh}^{\geq \nu}(X_n)$, $\text{Coh}^{\leq \nu}(X_n)$, and $\text{Coh}^{< \nu}(X_n)$. The following result follows from the same arguments as in [36, Lemma 1.8] and [13, Lemma 2.2].

Lemma 3.20 For any $\nu, \nu' \in \mathbb{Q} \cup \{\infty\}$, $\nu < \nu'$, the following hold.

- $\text{Coh}^{[\nu, \nu']}(X_n)$ is stable under extensions.
- For any $\alpha \in K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n)$, the number of isomorphism classes of coherent sheaves in $\text{Coh}^{[\nu, \nu']}(X_n)$ (resp. $\text{Coh}^{\geq \nu}(X_n)$, $\text{Coh}^{\leq \nu}(X_n)$) of class $\alpha$ is finite.
- Let $\alpha \in K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n)$ and $\mathcal{E} \in \text{Coh}(X_n)$. The number of isomorphism classes of subsheaves $\mathcal{F} \subset \mathcal{E}$ (resp. quotient sheaves $\mathcal{E} \rightarrow \mathcal{F}$) of class $\alpha$ is finite.
- Let $\alpha \in K_0^{\text{num}}(X_n)$ and $\mathcal{F}, \mathcal{G} \in \text{Coh}(X_n)$. The number of pairs of subsheaves $(\mathcal{H} \subset \mathcal{F}, \mathcal{K} \subset \mathcal{G})$ (resp. pairs of quotient sheaves $(\mathcal{F} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}, \mathcal{G} \rightarrow \mathcal{K})$) satisfying $\overline{\mathcal{H}} + \overline{\mathcal{K}} = \alpha$ is finite.

Remark 3.21 We want to stress that one of the key ingredient to the proof of the previous lemma is that the moduli space of semistable coherent sheaves on $X_n$ of fixed rank and $n$th degree is a scheme of finite type.  

---

\(^8\) See [36, Section 1.2] for the definition of semistability for parabolic coherent sheaves.
3.2 Relations between different root stacks

Let \( n, k \) be positive integers and consider the root stacks \( X_n \) and \( X_{kn} \). First, note that \( X_{kn} \simeq \sqrt[n]{(L_n, s_n)}/X_n \), where \( s_n \) is the canonical section of \( L_n \). Hence, the morphism \( \pi_{kn} : X_{kn} \to X \) factors through the natural projection \( \pi_{kn,n} : X_{kn} \to X_n \). Moreover, the following formulas hold:

\[
\pi_{kn,n}^* L_n \simeq L_{kn}^k \quad \text{and} \quad \pi_{kn,n}^* L_{kn}^\ell \simeq L_n^{\ell}[\ell]. \tag{3.5}
\]

Consider the torsion sheaf \( nS_i^{(j)} \in \text{Tor}^{pn}(X_n) \), for \( i = 1, \ldots, n \) and \( j \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0} \), and the torsion sheaf \( knS_h^{(\ell)} \in \text{Tor}^{p_{kn}}(X_{kn}) \), for \( h = 1, \ldots, kn \) and \( \ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0} \). By applying the exact functors \( \pi_{kn,n}^* \) and \( \pi_{kn}^* \) to the short exact sequence (3.1) we get

\[
\pi_{kn,n}^* (nS_i^{(j)}) \simeq knS_{ki}^{(ji)} \quad \text{and} \quad \pi_{kn,n}^* (knS_h^{(\ell)}) \simeq nS_{-k\cdot [\ell-h]}^{[-h]}.\]

Here the exactness of \( \pi_{kn,n}^* \) follows from the flatness of \( \pi_{kn,n} \), since it can be interpreted as a root stack morphism (cf. [55, Proposition 2.2.9]). More generally, a coherent sheaf \( F \) on \( X_n \), which corresponds to the parabolic sheaf on \( X \)

\[
\begin{array}{cccccc}
0 & 1/n & 2/n & \ldots & n-1/n & 1 \\
F_0 & f_0 & F_1/n & f_1 & F_2/n & \ldots & F_{n-1}/n & f_{n-1} & F_1 \\
\end{array}
\]

is sent, via \( \pi_{kn,n}^* \), to the coherent sheaf on \( X_{kn} \) corresponding to the following parabolic sheaf on \( X \):

\[
\begin{array}{cccccc}
0 & 1/kn & 2/kn & \ldots & k-1/kn & 1/n & k+1/kn & \ldots \\
F_0 & \text{id} & F_0 & \text{id} & F_0 & f_1 & \text{id} & F_1/n & \text{id} & F_1 \\
\ldots & kn-k-1/kn & n-1/n & kn-k+1/kn & \ldots & kn-1/kn & 1 \\
\ldots & F_{n-2}/n & f_{n-2} & F_{n-1}/n & \text{id} & F_{n-1}/n & \ldots & F_{n-1}/n & f_{n-1} & F_1 \\
\end{array}
\]

Here, we used the Projection Formula (2.16) and Formula (3.5). Thus, if \( \mathcal{F} = (r, d) \), we get

\[
\pi_{kn,n}^* \mathcal{F} = (\text{rk}(\pi_{kn,n}^* \mathcal{F}), \text{deg}(\pi_{kn,n}^* \mathcal{F})) = (\text{rk}(\pi_{kn,n}^* \mathcal{F}), \text{deg}(\pi_{kn,n}^* \mathcal{F})),
\]
\[ \text{deg} \left( \pi_{kn*}((\pi_{kn,n}^*F) \otimes L_{kn}) \right) , \ldots , \text{deg} \left( \pi_{kn*}((\pi_{kn,n}^*F) \otimes L_{kn}^{\otimes kn-1}) \right) \]
\[ = \left( r, d_1, \ldots, d_1, \ldots, d_{n-1}, \ldots, d_{n-1}, d_n, \ldots, d_n \right). \]

Then (cf. [54, Proposition 4.2.11])
\[ \text{rk}(\pi_{kn,n}^*F) = \text{rk}(F), \quad (3.6) \]
\[ \text{deg}_{kn}(\pi_{kn,n}^*F) = \text{deg}_n(F). \quad (3.7) \]

If \( \mathcal{E} \) and \( \mathcal{F} \) are coherent sheaves on \( X_n \), we have
\[ \text{Hom}(\pi_{kn,n}^*\mathcal{E}, \pi_{kn,n}^*\mathcal{F}) \simeq \text{Hom}(\mathcal{E}, \mathcal{F}) \]

since \( \pi_{kn,n} \) is a fully faithful functor, and
\[ \text{Ext}^1(\pi_{kn,n}^*\mathcal{E}, \pi_{kn,n}^*\mathcal{F}) \simeq \text{Hom}(\pi_{kn,n}^*\mathcal{F}, \pi_{kn,n}^*\mathcal{E} \otimes \omega_{X_{kn}}) \]
\[ \simeq \text{Hom}(\mathcal{F}, (\pi_{kn,n})_*(\pi_{kn,n}^*\mathcal{E} \otimes \omega_{X_{kn}})) \simeq \text{Hom}(\mathcal{F}, \mathcal{E} \otimes \omega_{X_n}) \simeq \text{Ext}^1(\mathcal{E}, \mathcal{F}). \quad (3.8) \]

Thus \( \langle \pi_{kn,n}^*\mathcal{E}, \pi_{kn,n}^*\mathcal{F} \rangle = \langle \mathcal{E}, \mathcal{F} \rangle \).

### 3.3 Infinite root stack

Let \( X_\infty \) be the inverse limit \( \lim_{n \to \infty} X_n \) (cf. Definition 2.18). The stacky structure of \( X_\infty \) is concentrated at the trivial gerbe \( B\mu_\infty \) over \( p \), where \( \mu_\infty := \lim_{n} \mu_n \).

By Proposition 2.22, we have an equivalence
\[ \lim_{n} \text{Coh}(X_n) \to \text{Coh}(X_\infty), \]

where the direct limit on the left-hand-side is obtained via the pullbacks \( \pi_{m,n}^* : \text{Coh}(X_n) \to \text{Coh}(X_m) \) with \( n|m \). In particular, any coherent sheaf on \( X_\infty \) comes "uniquely" from a coherent sheaf on \( X_n \) for some \( n \). Here, "uniquely" means that if there are two such coherent sheaves on \( X_n \) and \( X_m \) giving the same coherent sheaf on \( X_\infty \), they are isomorphic on \( X_k \) for some integer \( k \) such that \( m|k \) and \( n|k \). A similar result holds for morphisms between coherent sheaves on \( X_\infty \).

Define \( \text{Tor}_{p,\infty}(X_\infty) \) as the direct limit of all the \( \text{Tor}_{p,n}(X_n) \)'s. Recall that for any \( n \geq 2 \) the abelian category \( \text{Tor}_{p,n}(X_n) \) is equivalent to the abelian category \( \text{Rep}_{k}^{\text{nil}}(A_{n-1}^{(1)}) \) of nilpotent representations of the cyclic quiver \( A_{n-1}^{(1)} \) of with \( n \) vertices over \( k \), while for \( n = 1 \), the abelian category \( \text{Tor}_{p,1}(X_1) := \text{Tor}_{p}(X) \) is equivalent to the abelian category \( \text{Rep}_{k}^{\text{nil}}(A_{0}^{(1)}) \) of nilpotent representations of the 1-loop quiver \( A_{0}^{(1)} \) over \( k \),
hence \( \text{Tor}_{p_{\infty}}(X_{\infty}) = \lim_n \text{Rep}_{k}^{\text{nil}}(A_{n-1}^{(1)}) \). For any half-open interval \( J = [a, b[ \subseteq S_{Q}^{1} \), with \( a < b \), define

\[
S_J := \pi_{\infty,n}^{*}(nS_{i}^{(k)}) \in \text{Tor}_{p_{\infty}}(X_{\infty}),
\]

where \( a = h/n, b = i/n \) and \( k = n(b - a) \). For simplicity, we will call the half-open intervals as above strictly rational intervals in \( S_{Q}^{1} \). we will drop the adjective strict to mean that we allow \( J \) to be equal to \( S_{Q}^{1} \).

For any \( x \in Q \cap [0, 1[ \), define \( L^{\otimes x} := \pi_{\infty,n}^{*}(L_{n}^{\otimes i}) \in \text{Coh}(X_{\infty}) \), if \( x = i/n \) with \( \text{g.c.d.}(i, n) = 1 \).

The above description of \( \text{Coh}(X_{\infty}) \) implies that

\[
\lim_{\rightarrow n} K_{0}(X_{n}) \simeq K_{0}(X_{\infty}).
\]

In the following, we shall give two equivalent definitions of the numerical \( K_{0} \)-theory of \( X_{\infty} \). First, note that Formula (3.6) shows that the rank is a well defined quantity for any coherent sheaf on \( X_{\infty} \). Define

\[
K_{0}^{\text{num}}(X_{\infty}) := \lim_{\rightarrow n} K_{0}^{\text{num}}(X_{n}) = \lim_{\rightarrow n} (Z \oplus Z^{n}),
\]

where the directed set is \( Z_{>0} \) with the ordering given by divisibility and the maps \( Z \oplus Z^{n} \to Z \oplus Z^{m} \) for \( n|m \) are given by \( (r, d) \mapsto (r, \Phi_{m,n}(d)) \), where

\[
\Phi_{m,n}(d) := d_{1} \sum_{j=1}^{m/n} e_{m,j} + d_{2} \sum_{j=m/n+1}^{2m/n} e_{m,j} + \cdots + d_{n} \sum_{j=(n-1)m/n+1}^{m} e_{m,j}.
\]

Thus we have a map \( K_{0}(X_{\infty}) \to K_{0}^{\text{num}}(X_{\infty}) \) given at the level of classes of coherent sheaves by

\[
[F] \mapsto \overline{F} = (\text{rk}(F), \Phi_{m,n}(\text{deg}(F_{n})))_{n|m} \in \lim_{\rightarrow m} (Z \oplus Z^{m})
\]

for any \( F \simeq \pi_{\infty,n}^{*}(F_{n}) \) for some integer \( n \) and some coherent sheaf \( F_{n} \in \text{Coh}(X_{n}) \). Moreover, the Euler form is defined on \( X_{\infty} \) as

\[
\langle F, E \rangle = \langle \pi_{\infty,n}^{*}(F_{n}), \pi_{\infty,h}^{*}(E_{h}) \rangle = rs(1 - g_{X}) + re_{1} - d_{n}s + \langle \Phi_{m,n}(d), \Phi_{m,h}(e) \rangle,
\]

for any pair \( F \simeq \pi_{\infty,n}^{*}(F_{n}), E \simeq \pi_{\infty,h}^{*}(E_{h}) \) and any positive integer \( m \) such that \( n|m, h|m \), where \( \overline{F}_{n} = (r, d) \) and \( \overline{E}_{h} = (s, e) \). Here we used Formula (3.4).

Let us give an equivalent definition of \( K_{0}^{\text{num}}(X_{\infty}) \). Let \( Z_{0}^{1} \subset Z^{1} \) be the group consisting of functions \( f : S_{Q}^{1} \to Z \) for which there exists a positive integer \( n \) such that \( f \) is constant on all intervals of the form \([i-1/n, i/n] \) with \( i \in Z_{\geq 0} \). We define \( Z_{0}^{1} \in \)
the same fashion. For any rational interval $J$ in $S^1_Q$, we denote by $\chi_J$ its characteristic function. Denote by $\delta$ the characteristic function $\chi_{S^1_Q}$ of $S^1_Q$.

We claim that

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} \left( \mathbb{Z} \oplus \mathbb{Z}^n \right) \simeq \mathbb{Z} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_0^{S^1_Q}.$$ 

Indeed, the map $\mathbb{Z} \oplus \mathbb{Z}^n \to \mathbb{Z} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_0^{S^1_Q}$ defined by $(r, d) \mapsto (r, f_d)$, where

$$f_d := \sum_{i=1}^{n} d_i \chi_{\left[ \frac{i-1}{n}, \frac{i}{n} \right]}$$

(3.10)

gives rise to a homomorphism $\lim_{n \to \infty} \left( \mathbb{Z} \oplus \mathbb{Z}^n \right) \to \mathbb{Z} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_0^{S^1_Q}$, whose inverse is the map $(r, f) \mapsto (r, d_f)$ where if $f$ is constant on all intervals of the form $[\frac{i-1}{n}, \frac{i}{n}]$ with $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$ for some positive integer $n \geq 2$ then

$$d_f := (f(0), f(1/n), \ldots, f((n-1)/n)).$$

(3.11)

In the latter description of $K^\text{num}_0(X_{\infty})$, by (3.4), the Euler form is

$$((r, f), (s, g)) = rs(1 - g) + rg(0) - sf(0) + \sum_x f_-(x)(g_-(x) - g_+(x)).$$

where we have set $h_\pm(x) := \lim_{t \to 0, t > 0} h(x \pm t)$. As usual, $((r, f), (s, g)) = ((r, f), (s, g)) + ((s, g), (r, f))$. In addition, we set $(f, g) := ((0, f), (0, g))$ and $(f, g) := (f, g) + (g, f)$.

**Remark 3.22** Let $\text{dim}: K_0(\text{Tor}_{\mathbb{P}_\infty}(X_{\infty})) \to \mathbb{Z}_0^{S^1_Q}$ be the restriction of the map $K_0(X_{\infty}) \to K^\text{num}_0(X_{\infty})$. The map $\text{dim}$ is an isomorphism. Indeed, for any $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 2}$, the map $\text{dim}_n$ introduced in Formula (3.3) is an isomorphism; moreover, the exact functor $\pi_{\infty,n}^* : \text{Tor}_{\mathbb{P}_n}(X_n) \to \text{Tor}_{\mathbb{P}_\infty}(X_{\infty})$ induces a corresponding morphism $\pi_{\infty,n}^*$ in $K_0$-theory and the composition

$$\mathbb{Z}^n \simeq \mathbb{Z}^n/\mathbb{Z} \simeq K_0(\text{Tor}_{\mathbb{P}_n}(X_n)) \xrightarrow{\pi_{\infty,n}^*} K_0(X_{\infty}) \xrightarrow{\text{dim}} \mathbb{Z}_0^{S^1_Q}$$

sends $d$ to $f_d$ [the latter is defined in (3.10)]. It is clear that if we take the direct limit, we obtain an isomorphism, which coincides with $\text{dim}$.

Let $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 2}$ and $1 \leq i \leq n$. Then $\text{dim}(S_{[i-1/n, i/n]}) = \chi_{[i-1/n, i/n]}$. \triangle

Finally, by Formula (3.7) we can define the $\infty$-degree of a coherent sheaf $\mathcal{E}$ on $X_{\infty}$ as

$$\deg(\mathcal{E}) := \deg_n(\mathcal{E}_n) \in \mathbb{Q},$$
where $E_n \in \text{Coh}(X_n)$ is a representative of $E$, i.e., $\pi_{\infty,n}^* E_n \simeq E$.

**Remark 3.23** By Remark 3.10, fixing the class of a line bundle on $X_\infty$ is equivalent to fixing its degree. The class of a line bundle $L$ of $\infty$-degree $x \in \mathbb{Q}$ is equal to

$$\overline{L} = (1, [x] \delta + \chi_{[\ell/n, 1]} \delta)$$

if $\{x\} = \ell/n$ and $\gcd(\ell, n) = 1$.

For a coherent sheaf $E$ on $X_\infty$ we can define its $\infty$-slope as

$$\mu(E) := \frac{\deg(E)}{\rk(E)}$$

if $rk(E) \neq 0$, otherwise $\mu(E) := \infty$. We can introduce the notion of (semi)stability for coherent sheaves on $X_\infty$ as in Definition 3.17 and therefore the subcategory $\text{Coh}^{ss,v}(X_\infty)$ of $\text{Coh}(X_\infty)$ consisting of semistable sheaves on $X_\infty$ of slope $v$. By [54, Proposition 4.3.3], a coherent sheaf $E$ on $X_\infty$ is semistable if and only if $E_n$ is semistable, where $E_n \in \text{Coh}(X_n)$ is a representative of $E$. Moreover, by [54, Proposition 4.2.11], if $F$ is a semistable sheaf on $X_n$, $\pi_{kn,n}^* F$ is semistable as well for any positive integer $k$. Thus we have

$$\text{Coh}^{ss,v}(X_\infty) \simeq \varprojlim_n \text{Coh}^{ss,v}(X_n).$$

**Remark 3.24** A proposition analogous to Proposition 3.19 can be stated for $X_\infty$, as we can introduce the subcategories $\text{Coh}^{[v,v']}([X_\infty], \text{Coh}^{\geq v}(X_\infty), \text{Coh}^{\geq v}(X_\infty)$, $\text{Coh}^{< v}(X_\infty)$, and $\text{Coh}^{< v}(X_\infty)$ for $v, v' \in \mathbb{Q} \cup \{\infty\}$, with $v \leq v'$.

**Lemma 3.25** Let $(r, f) \in K_0^{num}(X_\infty)$ and $F \in \text{Coh}(X_\infty)$. There exists $m$ (depending on $F$ and $f$) such that any subsheaf $G \subset F$ of class $(r, f)$ has a representative in $\text{Coh}(X_m)$.

**Proof** To see this, we will use the language of parabolic sheaves. Fix $n$ such that $F \in \text{Coh}(X_n)$. For any multiple $k$ of $n$, the sheaf $\pi_{k,n}^*(F) \in \text{Coh}(X_k)$ admits a presentation as a parabolic sheaf

$$0 \to \frac{1}{k} \to \frac{2}{k} \to \cdots \to \frac{1-1}{k} \to \frac{1}{n} \to \frac{1}{n} + \frac{1}{k} \to \cdots$$

$$F_0 \xrightarrow{id} F_\frac{1}{k} \xrightarrow{id} F_\frac{2}{k} \xrightarrow{id} \cdots \xrightarrow{id} F_{\frac{k-n}{kn}} \xrightarrow{id} F_{\frac{k}{n}} \xrightarrow{id} F_{\frac{k+n}{kn}} \xrightarrow{id} \cdots$$

in which all the maps arriving to a label $x \notin \frac{1}{n} \mathbb{Z}$ are isomorphisms. There exists $m$ such that $n|m$ and the function $f$ is locally constant on any interval of the form $[\frac{i}{m}, \frac{i+1}{m}]$. For any multiple $k$ of $m$, any $G' \in \text{Coh}(X_k)$ of class $(r, f)$ admits a presentation as a parabolic sheaf $(G_x)_{x \in \mathbb{Z}}$ such that $G_{x-1/k} = G_x$ if $x \notin \frac{1}{m} \mathbb{Z}$. Hence if $G \subset F$ the morphism $G_{x-1/k} \to G_x$ is an isomorphism as soon as $x \notin \frac{1}{m} \mathbb{Z}$. This means that there exists $G' \in \text{Coh}(X_m)$ such that $G \simeq \pi_{k,m}^*(G')$. \qed
Corollary 3.26 Let \((r, f) \in \mathcal{K}_0^{\text{num}}(X_\infty)\) and \(\mathcal{F} \in \text{Coh}(X_\infty)\). The number of isomorphism classes of subsheaves \(\mathcal{G} \subset \mathcal{F}\) of class \((r, f)\) is finite.

**Proof** By the above Lemma, any subsheaf of \(\mathcal{F}\) of class \((r, f)\) comes from \(\text{Coh}(X_m)\) hence by Lemma 3.20 there are only finitely many of them. \(\Box\)

Corollary 3.27 Let \((r, f) \in \mathcal{K}_0^{\text{num}}(X_\infty)\) and \(\mathcal{F}, \mathcal{G} \in \text{Coh}(X_\infty)\). The number of pairs of subsheaves \((\mathcal{H} \subset \mathcal{F}, \mathcal{K} \subset \mathcal{G})\) (resp. pairs of quotient sheaves \((\mathcal{F} \to \mathcal{H}, \mathcal{G} \to \mathcal{K})\)) satisfying \(\mathcal{H} + \mathcal{K} = (r, f)\) is finite.

**Proof** This follows directly from the previous Corollary applied to the sheaf \(\mathcal{F} \oplus \mathcal{G}\) together with the fact that any sheaf \(\mathcal{L} \in \text{Coh}(X_m)\) can admit only finitely decompositions (up to isomorphism) as a direct sum \(\mathcal{L} = \mathcal{H} \oplus \mathcal{K}\). \(\Box\)

We finish this section, with some results which will be useful later.

**Proposition 3.28** Let \((r, f) \in \mathcal{K}_0^{\text{num}}(X_\infty)\). Let \(n\) be the minimum integer for which \(f\) is constant on intervals of the form \([i/n, (i + 1)/n]\) for \(i = 0, \ldots, n - 1\). Then any locally free sheaf of class \((r, f)\) has a representative in \(X_n\).

**Proof** Let \(\mathcal{F} \in \text{Coh}(X_\infty)\) be a locally free sheaf on \(X_\infty\) with \(\overline{\mathcal{F}} = (r, f)\). Assume that \(\mathcal{F} \simeq \pi_{\ell, n}^*(\overline{\mathcal{F}})\) for some \(\mathcal{F} \in \text{Coh}(X_{\ell n})\), with \(\ell \geq 1\). Note that

\[
\deg(\mathcal{F}) = \ell n d_f = \Phi_{\ell n, n}(n d_f).
\]

Hence

\[
\deg(\pi_{\ell n}^*(\mathcal{F} \otimes \mathcal{L}_{\ell n}^\otimes s \ell + 1)) = \deg(\pi_{\ell n}^*(\mathcal{F} \otimes \mathcal{L}_{\ell n}^\otimes s \ell + 2)) = \cdots = \deg(\pi_{\ell n}^*(\mathcal{F} \otimes \mathcal{L}_{\ell n}^\otimes (s + 1) \ell))
\]

for \(s = 0, 1, \ldots, n - 1\). By Proposition 2.2, the maps

\[
\pi_{\ell n}^*(\mathcal{F} \otimes \mathcal{L}_{\ell n}^\otimes s \ell + 1) \to \pi_{\ell n}^*(\mathcal{F} \otimes \mathcal{L}_{\ell n}^\otimes s \ell + 2) \to \cdots \to \pi_{\ell n}^*(\mathcal{F} \otimes \mathcal{L}_{\ell n}^\otimes (s + 1) \ell)
\]

are injective, hence they are isomorphisms. Therefore, there exists \(\mathcal{F}^i \in \text{Coh}(X_n)\) such that \(\mathcal{F} \simeq \pi_{\ell n, n}^*(\mathcal{F}^i)\), thus \(\mathcal{F} \simeq \pi_{\ell n, n}^*(\mathcal{F}^i)\). \(\Box\)

**Corollary 3.29** Let \((r, f), (r_1, f_1), (r_2, f_2) \in \mathcal{K}_0^{\text{num}}(X_\infty)\) be such that \((r, f) = (r_1, f_1) + (r_2, f_2)\). Let \(n\) be the minimum integer for which \(f_1, f_2\) are constant on intervals of the form \([i/n, (i + 1)/n]\) for \(i = 0, \ldots, n - 1\). Then for any short exact sequence

\[
0 \to \mathcal{F}_1 \to \mathcal{F} \to \mathcal{F}_2 \to 0
\]

of coherent sheaves on \(X_\infty\) such that \(\mathcal{F}_i\) is locally free and \(\overline{\mathcal{F}_i} = (r_i, f_i)\) for \(i = 1, 2\), there exist \(\mathcal{F}_i \in \text{Coh}(X_n)\) such that \(\mathcal{F}_i \simeq \pi_{\ell n, n}^*(\mathcal{F}_i)\) for \(i = 1, 2\).
By using the previous proposition and recalling that the functor $\pi^*_{\infty,m}$ is fully faithful for any $m$, one can prove the following.

**Corollary 3.30** Let $(r, f), (r_1, f_1), (r_2, f_2) \in K^0_{\text{num}}(X_\infty)$ be such that $(r, f) = (r_1, f_1) + (r_2, f_2)$. Let $n$ be the minimum integer for which $f_1, f_2$ are constant on intervals of the form $[i/n, (i + 1)/n[$ for $i = 0, \ldots, n - 1$. Then for any short exact sequence

$$0 \to F_1 \to F \to T_2 \to 0$$

of coherent sheaves on $X_\infty$ such that $F_1$ is locally free and $F_1 = (r_1, f_1), T_2 = (0, f_2)$ there exist $\widehat{F}_1, \widehat{T}_2 \in \text{Coh}(X_n)$ such that $F_1 \simeq \pi^*_{\infty, n}(\widehat{F}_1)$ and $T_2 \simeq \pi^*_{\infty, n}(\widehat{T}_2)$.

### 4 Hall algebra of a root stack over a curve

#### 4.1 Preliminaries on Hall algebras

Let $k = \mathbb{F}_q$, let $X$ be a smooth geometrically connected projective curve over $k$, and for $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ let $X_n$ be the $n$th root stack of $X$ over a rational closed point $p \in X$ as in Sect. 3.1. In this section we recall the definition of the Hall algebra of $\text{Coh}(X_n)$ and state some of its important properties. Most results in this section can be found in [36], but we briefly derive them again since our notations differ from Lin’s.

Let $\alpha \in K^0_{\text{num}}(X_n)$ and denote by $M_{\alpha,n}$ the set of isomorphism classes of coherent sheaves on $X_n$ of class $\alpha$. The Hall algebra of $X_n$ is, as vector space,

$$H_n := \bigoplus_{\alpha \in K^0_{\text{num}}(X_n)} H_n[\alpha] \quad \text{where} \quad H_n[\alpha] := \{ f : M_{\alpha,n} \to \widehat{\mathbb{Q}} \mid \text{supp}(f) \text{ is finite} \} = \bigoplus_{\mathcal{F} \in M_{\alpha,n}} \widehat{\mathbb{Q}} 1_{\mathcal{F}},$$

where $1_{\mathcal{F}}$ denotes the characteristic function of $\mathcal{F} \in M_{\alpha,n}$. The multiplication is defined as

$$(f \cdot g)(\mathcal{R}) := \sum_{\mathcal{N} \in \mathcal{R}} v^{(\mathcal{R}/\mathcal{N}, \mathcal{N})} f(\mathcal{R}/\mathcal{N}) g(\mathcal{N}), \quad (4.1)$$

and the comultiplication is

$$\Delta(f)(\mathcal{M}, \mathcal{N}) := \frac{v^{-1}(\mathcal{M}, \mathcal{N})}{|\text{Ext}^1(\mathcal{M}, \mathcal{N})|} \sum_{\xi \in \text{Ext}^1(\mathcal{M}, \mathcal{N})} f(\mathcal{X}_\xi), \quad (4.2)$$

where $\mathcal{X}_\xi$ is the extension of $\mathcal{N}$ by $\mathcal{M}$ corresponding to $\xi$. The coproduct takes values in the completion $H_n \hat{\otimes} H_n$ of the tensor product $H_n \otimes H_n$ that we will now define. For $\alpha \in K^0_{\text{num}}(X_n)$, define
\[ \hat{H}_n[\alpha] := \{ f \in \mathcal{M}_{\alpha,n} \to \bar{Q} \}. \]

We shall identify elements in \( \hat{H}_n[\alpha] \) with (possibly infinite) series
\[
\sum_{\mathcal{F} = \alpha} a_{\mathcal{F}} 1_{\mathcal{F}} \text{ with } a_{\mathcal{F}} \in \bar{Q}.
\]

We put
\[ \hat{H}_n := \bigoplus \hat{H}_n[\alpha]. \]

Similarly, for \( \alpha, \beta \in K^\num_0(X_n) \), define
\[ H_n[\alpha] \hat{\otimes} H_n[\beta] := \{ f : \mathcal{M}_{\alpha,n} \times \mathcal{M}_{\beta,n} \to \bar{Q} \}. \]

Again, we identify it with the set of infinite series \( \sum_{\mathcal{F} = \alpha, \mathcal{E} = \beta} a_{\mathcal{F},\mathcal{E}} 1_{\mathcal{F}} \otimes 1_{\mathcal{E}} \), with \( a_{\mathcal{F},\mathcal{E}} \in \bar{Q} \). Set
\[ H_n \hat{\otimes} H_n := \bigoplus_{\gamma \in K^\num_0(X_n)} (H_n \hat{\otimes} H_n)[\gamma] \text{ where } (H_n \hat{\otimes} H_n)[\gamma] := \prod_{\gamma = \alpha + \beta} H_n[\alpha] \hat{\otimes} H_n[\beta]. \]

As a consequence of Lemma 3.20 (cf. the arguments in [13, Proposition 2.2]), we have the following.

**Proposition 4.1** The following properties hold:

- \( \hat{H}_n \) and \( H_n \hat{\otimes} H_n \) are naturally equipped with the structure of associative algebras.
- Let \( \Delta_{\alpha,\beta} : H_n[\alpha + \beta] \to H_n[\alpha] \hat{\otimes} H_n[\beta] \) be the graded component of the comultiplication \( \Delta \) of degree \( (\alpha, \beta) \). Then \( \Delta_{\alpha,\beta}(H_n[\alpha + \beta]) \subset H_n[\alpha] \otimes H_n[\beta] \).
- The comultiplication \( \Delta \) takes values in \( H_n \hat{\otimes} H_n \); it extends to a coassociative coproduct \( \tilde{\Delta} : \hat{H}_n \to H_n \hat{\otimes} H_n \).

The triple \((H_A, \cdot, \Delta)\) is not a topological bialgebra. For this reason, let us introduce the extended Hall algebra in the following way. Let \( K_n := \bar{Q}[K^\num_0(X_n)] \) be the group algebra of the numerical Grothendieck group of \( X_n \) and denote by \( k_{\alpha} \) the element of \( K_n \) corresponding to \( \alpha \in K^\num_0(X_n) \). Then the extended Hall algebra is
\[ H_n^{tw} := H_n \hat{\otimes} \bar{Q} K_n, \]

with the relations
\[
k_{\alpha} k_{\beta} = k_{\alpha + \beta}, \quad k_0 = 1, \quad k_{\alpha} 1_{\mathcal{F}} k_{\alpha}^{-1} = \nu(\alpha, \mathcal{F}) 1_{\mathcal{F}}.
\]

The new coproduct is
\[
\tilde{\Delta}(k_{\alpha}) := k_{\alpha} \hat{\otimes} k_{\alpha} \quad \text{and} \quad \tilde{\Delta}(f) := \sum_{\mathcal{M}, \mathcal{N}} \Delta(f)(\mathcal{M}, \mathcal{N}) 1_{\mathcal{M}} k_{\mathcal{N}} \hat{\otimes} 1_{\mathcal{N}}.
\]
Then \((H_n^{tw}, \cdot, \tilde{\Delta})\) is a topological bialgebra. Also \(H_n^{tw}\) is \(k_0^{\text{num}}(X_n)\)-graded: we denote by \(\tilde{\Delta}_{\alpha, \beta}\) the graded component of the coproduct of degree \((\alpha, \beta)\).

Similarly, we can define \(\tilde{\mathcal{H}}_n^{tw}\). The coproduct \(\tilde{\Delta}\) extends to an algebra homomorphism \(\Delta: \tilde{\mathcal{H}}_n^{tw} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}_n^{tw} \otimes \mathcal{H}_n^{tw}\). Thus \((\tilde{\mathcal{H}}_n^{tw}, \cdot, \tilde{\Delta})\) is a topological bialgebra.

Finally, let \((\cdot, \cdot)_G: \mathcal{H}_n^{tw} \otimes \mathcal{H}_n^{tw} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}\) denote Green’s Hermitian scalar product defined by

\[
(1_M \kappa_{\alpha}, 1_N \kappa_{\beta})_G := \frac{\delta_{MN}}{|\text{Aut}(M)|} \psi(\alpha, \beta).
\]

This scalar product is a Hopf pairing, i.e.

\[
(ab, c)_G = (a \otimes b, \tilde{\Delta}(c))_G
\]

for any \(a, b, c \in \mathcal{H}_n^{tw}\). The restriction of \((\cdot, \cdot)_G\) to \(\mathcal{H}_n\) is nondegenerate.

Let’s recall the construction of the reduced Drinfeld double of the Hopf algebra \(\mathcal{H}_n^{tw}\). First consider the pair of algebras \(\mathcal{H}_n^{tw, \pm}\):

\[
\mathcal{H}_n^{tw, +} := \bigoplus_{\mathcal{F} \in \mathcal{M}} \mathcal{K}_n \quad \text{and} \quad \mathcal{H}_n^{tw, -} := \bigoplus_{\mathcal{F} \in \mathcal{M}} \mathcal{K}_n.
\]

In these notations \(\mathcal{H}_n^{tw, \pm} = \mathcal{H}_n^{tw}\) viewed as \(\mathcal{Q}\)-algebras. The negative extended Hall algebra \(\mathcal{H}_n^{tw, -}\) is a topological \(\mathcal{Q}\)-algebra with the opposite coproduct (cf. [17, Section 2.4]).

Let’s use the Sweedler’s notations \(\tilde{\Delta}(a^{\pm}) = \sum_i a_i^{(1)} \otimes a_i^{(2)}\). Then the Drinfeld double of \(\mathcal{H}_n^{tw}\) with respect to Green’s pairing \((\cdot, \cdot)_G\) is the associative algebra \(\tilde{DH}_n\), defined as the free product of algebras \(\mathcal{H}_n^{tw, +}\) and \(\mathcal{H}_n^{tw, -}\) subject to the following relations for all \(a, b \in \mathcal{H}_n^{tw}\):

\[
\sum_{i, j} (a_i^{(1)} b_j^{(2)} + a_i^{(2)} b_j^{(1)})_G = \sum_{i, j} (b_j^{(1)} + a_i^{(2)} - (a_i^{(1)}, b_j^{(2)})_G).
\]

The reduced Drinfeld double \(DH_n\) is the quotient of \(\tilde{DH}_n\) by the two-sided ideal \((\kappa_\pm \otimes \kappa_- - 1^+ \otimes 1^- | \alpha \in k_0^{\text{num}}(X_n))\): this is a Hopf ideal and the reduced Drinfeld double \(DH_n\) is again a Hopf algebra. We have an isomorphism of \(\mathcal{Q}\)-vector spaces

\[
\mathcal{H}_n^+ \otimes \mathcal{Q} \mathcal{K}_n \otimes \mathcal{Q} \mathcal{H}_n^{-} \xrightarrow{\text{mult}} DH_n,
\]

called the triangular decomposition of \(\tilde{DH}_n\).

**Notation** We shall denote by \(\mathcal{H}\), \(\mathcal{H}^{tw}\), \(\tilde{\mathcal{H}}\) and \(\mathcal{D}\) respectively \(\mathcal{H}_1\), \(\mathcal{H}_1^{tw}\), \(\tilde{\mathcal{H}}_1\) and \(\mathcal{D}_1\) i.e., the Hall algebra, the extended Hall algebra, the corresponding Drinfeld double and its reduced version associated with the curve \(X\).
The exact functor $\pi_n^*$ induces injective homomorphism $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha, 1} \hookrightarrow \mathcal{M}_{\alpha, n}$ which we still denote by $\pi_n^*$. This gives rise to maps

$$\Omega_n : H \to H_n, \quad \Omega_n : H_{\text{tw}} \to H_{\text{tw}}^n$$

defined by

$$\Omega_n(f) := (\pi_n^*)!(f)$$

sending $1_E$ to $1_{\pi_n^*E}$ for $E \in \mathcal{M}_{\alpha, 1}$, $\alpha \in K^\text{num}_0(X)$, and $k_{(r, d)}$ to $k_{(r, d \delta_n)}$ for $(r, d) \in K^\text{num}_0(X)$. It is easy to see that $\Omega_n$ is a morphism of algebras. Let $\mathcal{C}$ be the Serre subcategory of $\text{Coh}(X_n)$ generated by the simple objects $nS_1, \ldots, nS_{n-1}$. Then the perpendicular category $^\perp \mathcal{C}$ is equivalent to the category $\text{Coh}(X)$. Therefore by [14, Theorem 3.3], we have an injective algebra homomorphism $\Omega_n : DH \hookrightarrow DH_n$.

Tensor multiplication by $L_n^\text{tw}$ induces isomorphism of algebras

$$T_n : H_n \to H_n, \quad T_n : H_{\text{tw}}^n \to H_{\text{tw}}^n.$$

Note that $T_n^H$ corresponds to the isomorphism induces by the functor $\_ \otimes \pi_n^*\mathcal{O}_X(p)$. There is an induced algebra isomorphim $T_n : DH_n \sim \to DH_n$.

### 4.2 Hecke algebra and $U_D(\widehat{\mathfrak{g}(n)})$

Let $\text{Tor}(X_n)$ the category of zero-dimensional coherent sheaves on $X_n$ and

$$H_n^\text{tor} := \bigoplus_{T \in \text{Tor}(X_n)} \widetilde{\mathbb{Q}}_1 T \quad \text{and} \quad H_{n, \text{tor}}^\text{tw} := H_n^\text{tor} \otimes \mathbb{Q}_{K_n}.$$

Define for any closed point $x \in X_n$

$$H_{n, x}^\text{tor} := \bigoplus_{T \in \text{Tor}_x(X_n)} \widetilde{\mathbb{Q}}_1 T \quad \text{and} \quad H_{n, x, \text{tor}}^\text{tw} := H_{n, x}^\text{tor} \otimes \mathbb{Q}_{K_n}.$$

The decomposition of $\text{Tor}(X_n)$ over the closed points of $X_n$ gives a decomposition at the level of Hall algebras

$$H_n^\text{tor} = \bigotimes_{x \in X_n} H_{n, x}^\text{tor} \quad \text{and} \quad H_n^\text{tw, tor} = \bigotimes_{x \in X_n} H_{n, x}^\text{tw, tor}.$$

### 4.2.1 Hecke algebra at the stacky point, $U_D(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}(1)})$ and $U_D(\widehat{\mathfrak{gl}(n)})$

We briefly recall the description of the (extended) Hall algebra associated with the category $\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)$ by following [14, Section 5.1] and references therein, for $n \geq 2$.

---

9 See [14, Definition 3.1] for the definition.
We have a decomposition of $H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tor}}$ and $H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}}$ according to their dimension vectors (see (3.3))

$$H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tor}} = \bigoplus_{d \in \mathbb{Z}^n} H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tor}}[d] \quad \text{and} \quad H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}} = \bigoplus_{d \in \mathbb{Z}^n} H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}}[d].$$

Recall that $\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)$ is equivalent to the category $\text{Rep}_{k}^{\text{nil}}(A_{n-1}^{(1)})$ of nilpotent representations of the cyclic quiver $A_{n-1}^{(1)}$ with $n$ vertices over $k$.

As is customary, we call the composition subalgebra $C_n$ of $H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}}$ the topological $\mathbb{Q}$-Hopf algebra generated by $1_{n} S_i$ and $k_{\pm n} S_i$ for $i = 1, \ldots, n$. By [46], we have the following result.

**Proposition 4.2** The assignment

$$E_i \mapsto v^{1/2} 1_n S_i, \quad K_i^{\pm} \mapsto k_{(0, \pm e_{n,i})} \quad \text{for} \quad i \neq 0,$$

$$E_0 \mapsto v^{1/2} 1_n S_n, \quad K_0^{\pm} \mapsto k_{(0, \pm e_{n,n})},$$

defines an isomorphism between $C_n$ and $U_{\nu}^{\dagger}(\mathfrak{sl}(n)) \otimes_{\mathbb{Q}} \mathbb{Q}[\delta_n]$.

Such an isomorphism extends to the whole $U_{\nu}(\mathfrak{sl}(n))$ by setting

$$F_i \mapsto -v^{1/2} 1_n^{-1} S_i \quad \text{for} \quad i \neq 0, \quad F_0 \mapsto -v^{1/2} 1_n^{-1} S_n,$$

yielding:

**Corollary 4.3** [56] The assignments (4.3) and (4.4) give an isomorphism between $U_{\nu}(\mathfrak{sl}(n))$ and the reduced Drinfeld double $\mathbb{D}C_n$ of $C_n$.

Let $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$. Following Hubery [27], define the element

$$n c_r := \sum_{\mathcal{F} \in \text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n): \dim(\mathcal{F}) = r \delta_n} (-1)^{\dim_k \text{End}(\mathcal{F})} |\text{Aut}(\mathcal{F})| 1_{\mathcal{F}} \in H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}}[r \delta_n]. \quad (4.5)$$

Recall that the socle of $\mathcal{F}$ is the maximal semisimple subsheaf of $\mathcal{F}$. A semisimple sheaf of $\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n) \cong \text{Rep}^{\text{nil}}_{k}(A_{n-1}^{(1)})$ is square free if it is isomorphic to $\bigoplus_{i=1}^{n} n S_i^{\oplus n_i}$ with $n_j \leq 1$ for $j = 1, \ldots, n$.

Moreover, define the element $n z_r \in H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}}[r \delta_n]$ by the recursion formula

$$n z_r := r n c_r - \sum_{\ell=1}^{r-1} n z_{r-\ell} n c_{r-\ell}. \quad (4.6)$$

$n z_r$ is a primitive element for any $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$, i.e., $\tilde{\Delta}(n z_r) = n z_r \otimes 1 + k_{(0, r \delta_n)} \otimes n z_r$. Denote by $Z_n$ the center of $H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}}$. As proved in loc.cit. (see also [48] and [14, Theorems 5.3 and 5.4]), $Z_n \cong \mathbb{Q}[n z_1, n z_2, \ldots, n z_r, \ldots]$ and the canonical morphism
\[ \mathbb{Z}_n \otimes \mathbb{Q} \mathbb{C}_n \overset{\text{mult}}{\longrightarrow} \mathbf{H}_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}} \]

is an isomorphism of vector spaces over \( \mathbb{Q} \).

**Remark 4.4** Note that our \( n \mathfrak{c}_r \)'s and \( n \mathfrak{z}_r \)'s differ from those introduced in [14, Theorem 5.4] by the factor \((-1)^r q^{-rn} \).

Summarizing, we have the following result:

**Corollary 4.5** We have a decomposition

\[ \mathbf{H}_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}} \simeq \mathbb{Q}[n \mathfrak{z}_1, n \mathfrak{z}_2, \ldots, n \mathfrak{z}_r, \ldots] \otimes \mathbb{Q} U^+_v (\mathfrak{sl}(n)) \otimes \mathbb{Q} \mathbb{Q}[\delta_n]. \]

It extends to the reduced Drinfeld double:

\[ \mathbf{D} \mathbf{H}_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}} \simeq \mathcal{H}_n \otimes A_n \ U_v (\mathfrak{sl}(n)) =: U_v (\mathfrak{gl}(n)). \]

Here \( A_n := \mathbb{Q}[C_n^\pm] \) is the ring of Laurent polynomials in the variable \( C_n := k_{\delta_n}, \)

\( \mathcal{H}_n := \mathbb{Q}[n \mathfrak{z}^\pm_r | r \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}] \otimes \mathbb{Q} A_n, \)

subject to the relations

\[ [n \mathfrak{z}_r, n \mathfrak{z}_t] := \delta_{r+t,0} (n \mathfrak{z}_r, n \mathfrak{z}_t)_G (C_n^{-r} - C_n^r) \quad \text{and} \quad [n \mathfrak{z}_r, C_n^\pm] = 0 \quad \text{for} \ r, t \in \mathbb{Z} \setminus \{0\}. \]

Here we set \( n \mathfrak{z}^\pm_r := n_{\epsilon_r}^\pm \) for \( r \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}. \)

**4.2.2 Spherical Hecke algebra of the curve**

We shall now define the composition subalgebra of \( \mathbf{H}_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}} \). For any positive integer \( d \) and any closed point \( x \in X \) define

\[ 1_{0,d;x} := \sum_{T \in \text{Tor}_d(X) \atop \deg(T)=d} 1_{T} \]

and the element \( T_{0,d;x} \) by the relation

\[ 1 + \sum_{d \geq 1} 1_{0,d;x} z^d = \exp \left( \sum_{d \geq 1} \frac{T_{0,d;x}}{[d]_v} z^d \right). \]

Set \( 1_{0,0;x} = T_{0,0;x} = 1. \) Now put

\[ 1_{0,d} := \sum_{T \in \text{Tor}(X) \atop \deg(T)=d} 1_{T}. \]
and the elements $T_{0,d}$, $\theta_{0,d}$ in $H_{\text{tw}}$ via the relations

$$1 + \sum_{d \geq 1} T_{0,d} z^d = \exp \left( \sum_{d \geq 1} \frac{T_{0,d}}{d} z^d \right) \quad \text{and} \quad 1 + \sum_{d \geq 1} \theta_{0,d} z^d = \exp \left( \left( \nu - \nu^{-1} \right), \sum_{d \geq 1} T_{0,d} z^d \right). \quad (4.7)$$

We set also $T_{0,0} = \theta_{0,0} = 1$. One has

$$1 + \sum_{d \geq 1} T_{0,d} z^d = \prod_{x \in X} \left( 1 + \sum_{d \geq 1} T_{0,d; x} z^d \right),$$

$$\exp \left( \sum_{d \geq 1} \frac{T_{0,d}}{d} z^d \right) = \prod_{x \in X} \left( \exp \left( \sum_{d \geq 1} \frac{T_{0,d; x}}{d} z^d \right) \right).$$

**Lemma 4.6** [50, Example 4.12, Lemmas 4.50 and 4.51] Let $d$ be a positive integer. Then

- $\tilde{\Delta}(T_{0,d}) = T_{0,d} \otimes 1 + k(0,d) \otimes T_{0,d}$.
- $\tilde{\Delta}(\theta_{0,d}) = \sum_{s=0}^{d} \theta_{0,s} k(0,d-s) \otimes \theta_{0,d-s}$.
- $(T_{0,d}, T_{0,d})_G = (\nu^{1-d} \# X(F_{q^d}[d])/d(q - 1))$.

The sets $\{T_{0,d} \mid d \geq 1\}$, $\{T_{0,d} \mid d \geq 1\}$ and $\{\theta_{0,d} \mid d \geq 1\}$ all generate the same subalgebra $C = C_1$ of $H_{\text{tw}}$. It is known that $C = \mathbb{C}[I_{0,1}, I_{0,2}, \ldots]$, i.e., the commuting elements $I_{0,d}$ for $d \geq 1$ are algebraically independent. Clearly, the same holds for the $T_{0,d}$’s and the $\theta_{0,d}$’s.

### 4.2.3 Spherical Hecke algebra of the root stack over a curve and and $U_0(\hat{\mathfrak{g}}(n))$

Let $U_n \subset H_n$ be the algebra generated by $\Omega_n(C)$ and $C_n$. We call it the **spherical Hecke algebra** of $X_n$.

For $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$, define

$$n Z_r := \sum_{d \mid r} \sum_{x \in X} n Z_{r; x},$$

where

$$n Z_{r; p} := \frac{[r]}{r} n z_r \quad \text{and} \quad n Z_{r; x} := \Omega_n(T_{r; x}) \text{ for } x \in X \backslash \{p\}.$$

We have

$$\tilde{\Delta}(n Z_r) = n Z_r \otimes 1 + k(0,r \delta_n) \otimes n Z_r.$$
Remark 4.7 In addition, the elements $n\mathbb{Z}_r$ commute and are algebraically independent. Note that our definition of $n\mathbb{Z}_r$ differs from the one in [14, Section 6] by a factor $(1 - q^n)^{-1}$.

Set $\Lambda_n = \bar{\mathbb{Q}}[n\mathbb{Z}_1, n\mathbb{Z}_2, \ldots]$ and $\mathbb{K}_n^0 = \bar{\mathbb{Q}}[\mathbb{K}_{0,\text{tor}}(X_n)]$, where $\mathbb{K}_{0,\text{tor}}(X_n)$ is the subgroup of $\mathbb{K}_{0,\text{num}}(X_n)$ of classes of torsion sheaves on $X_n$.

Proposition 4.8 (cf. [14, Proposition 6.3-(1)]) We have a decomposition

$$U_n^0 \simeq \Lambda_n \otimes \bar{\mathbb{Q}} U^+_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n)) \otimes \bar{\mathbb{Q}} \mathbb{K}_n^0.$$ 

We have also a characterization of the reduced Drinfeld double of $U_n^0$.

Corollary 4.9 (cf. [14, Corollary 6.4]) We have a decomposition

$$DU_n^0 \simeq \mathcal{H}_n \otimes A_n U_{\nu}(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(n)) =: U_{\nu}(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(n)).$$ (4.8)

Here $A_n := \bar{\mathbb{Q}}[C^\pm_n]$ is the ring of Laurent polynomials in the variable $C_n := k_{8n}$, $\mathcal{H}_n := \bar{\mathbb{Q}}[n\mathbb{Z}_r^\pm | r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}] \otimes \bar{\mathbb{Q}} A_n$, subject to the relations

$$[n\mathbb{Z}_r, n\mathbb{Z}_t] := \delta_{r+t,0} (n\mathbb{Z}_r, n\mathbb{Z}_t)_G (C_n^r - C_n^t) \quad \text{and} \quad [n\mathbb{Z}_r, C_n^\pm] = 0 \text{ for } r, t \in \mathbb{Z}\setminus\{0\}.$$

Here we set $n\mathbb{Z}_{\pm r} := n\mathbb{Z}_r^\pm$ for $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$.

Remark 4.10 Let us fix a positive integer $n \geq 2$. Note that $U_{\nu}(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n))$ can be geometrically realized as the reduced Drinfeld double of $C_n$, while $U_{\nu}(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(n))$ can be obtained as reduced Drinfeld double of either the entire Hall algebra $\mathcal{H}_{n,\text{tor}}^\mathcal{H}$ of $\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)$ or the spherical Hecke algebra $U_n^0$.

4.3 Spherical Hall algebra

For $d \in \mathbb{Z}$, define

$$n \mathbf{1}^{\text{ss}}_{1,d} := \sum_{M \in \text{Pic}(X) \atop \deg(M) = n |d|} \mathbf{1}^{\text{ss}}_{M, M \otimes \mathcal{L}_n^* |d|}.$$

Denote by $U_n^\geq$ the subalgebra of $\mathcal{H}_{n,\text{tor}}^\mathcal{H}$ generated by $\{\mathbf{1}^{\text{ss}}_{1,d} | d \in \mathbb{Z}\}$. We call it the (positive) spherical Hall algebra of $\mathcal{H}_{n,\text{tor}}^\mathcal{H}$. We denote by $U_n^\geq$ the positive spherical subalgebra of $\mathcal{H}_{n,\text{tor}}^\mathcal{H} = \mathcal{H}_n^\mathcal{H}$.

We define the spherical Hall algebra $U_n$ as the subalgebra of $\mathcal{H}_{n,\text{tor}}^\mathcal{H}$ generated by $U_n^0$ and $U_n^\geq$. First, note that the canonical multiplication map

$$U_n^\geq \otimes \bar{\mathbb{Q}} U_n^0 \xrightarrow{\text{mult}} U_n$$

is an isomorphism of $\bar{\mathbb{Q}}$-vector spaces (cf. [14, Proposition 6.5]).
Since \( U_n^0 \) is a Hopf algebra (cf. [14, Section 5.4]) and thanks to Proposition A.13, \( U_n \) is a topological sub-bialgebra of \( H_{\text{tw}}^n \). As a consequence, we have the following (cf. [14, Theorems 5.22 and 5.25]):

**Proposition 4.11** The canonical multiplication map

\[
\mathbb{U}_n^+ \otimes_{\mathbb{Q}} K_n \otimes_{\mathbb{Q}} \mathbb{U}_n^- \xrightarrow{\text{mult}} DU_n
\]

is an isomorphism of \( \mathbb{Q} \)-vector spaces. Here \( \mathbb{U}_n^\pm \) is the subalgebra of the reduced Drinfeld double \( DU_n \) generated by the elements \( 1^\pm_{i,d}, \Omega_n(T_{0,r})^\pm \) and \( 1^\pm_{n-1,i,j} \) for \( d, r, i, j \in \mathbb{Z}, r > 0 \), and \( 1 \leq i \leq n \).

Moreover, there exists an injective algebra homomorphism \( DU \hookrightarrow DU_n \).

### 4.4 Shuffle algebra presentation of \( \mathbb{U}_n^\triangleright \)

In this section, we shall provide a *shuffle presentation* of \( \mathbb{U}_n^\triangleright \). To achieve this, we use the so-called constant term map, which is (a component of) the maximal iterated coproduct.

**Remark 4.12** In the following, in order to avoid cumbersome notation (cf. Remark 3.10), we denote the element in \( K_n \) correspondingly to a class \( \pi_* M \otimes L_n \otimes \ell_n \) simply by \( k(1, d) \), where \( d = \deg(M)n + \ell \).

Let \( H_{\text{bun}}^n \) be the Hall algebra associated with the exact subcategory consisting of locally free sheaves on \( X_n \). Then \( H_{\text{bun}}^n \) is a subalgebra of \( H_n \), which is not stable under the coproduct. The decomposition of a coherent sheaf into a locally free part and a torsion part gives rise to isomorphism

\[
H_{\text{bun}}^n \otimes H_{\text{tor}}^n \rightarrow H_n \quad \text{and} \quad H_{\text{bun}}^n \otimes H_{\text{tor}}^n \otimes K_n \rightarrow H_{\text{tw}}^n
\]

defined by the multiplication map; the comultiplication provides an inverse of this map. There is a natural projection \( \omega_n: H_{\text{tw}}^n \rightarrow H_{\text{bun}}^n \) defined as follows: for any \( u_v \in H_{\text{bun}}^n, u_r \in H_{\text{tor}}^n, (r, d) \in \mathbb{Z} \oplus \mathbb{Z}^n \) we set

\[
\omega_n(u_v u_r k(r, d)) = \begin{cases} u_v & \text{if } u_r = 1, \\ 0 & \text{otherwise}. \end{cases}
\]

In terms of functions, this map is simply the restriction of functions on \( \mathcal{M}_\alpha \) to its open substack \( \mathcal{M}_{\alpha}^\text{bun} \) parametrizing vector bundles.

We may now define the *constant term map*. For \( r \geq 1 \), define

\[
H_{\text{tw}}^n[r] := \bigoplus_{\alpha \in K_{\text{num}}(X_n), \text{rk}(\alpha) = r} H_{\text{tw}}^n[\alpha] \quad \text{and} \quad U_n^r := U_n^\triangleright \cap H_{\text{tw}}^n[r]
\]
and denote by
\[ \tilde{\Delta}_{1,\ldots,1} : H_n^{tw}[r] \to H_n^{tw}[1]^\otimes r \]
the corresponding component of the \( r \) fold iterated coproduct. For \( r \geq 1 \) we set
\[ J_r : U_n^> [r] \to (U_n^> [1])^\otimes r, \quad u \mapsto \omega_n^\otimes r \tilde{\Delta}_{1,\ldots,1}(u), \]
and denote by \( J : U_n^> \to \bigoplus_r (U_n^> [1])^\otimes r \) the sum of all the maps \( J_r \). We call it the constant term map.

**Lemma 4.13** (see e.g. [51, Lemma 1.5]) The constant term map \( J \) is injective.

Recall that a braided structure on a vector space \( W \) is an invertible linear map \( \sigma : W \otimes W \to W \otimes W \) satisfying the braid relation
\[
(\sigma \otimes \text{id})(\text{id} \otimes \sigma)(\sigma \otimes \text{id}) = (\text{id} \otimes \sigma)(\sigma \otimes \text{id})(\text{id} \otimes \sigma).
\] (4.9)

Now, let \( V_n \) be the vector space \( \mathbb{C}^n \) with basis vectors \( \tilde{v}_0, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{n-1} \). In the following, we shall identify \( \otimes \bigoplus_{i=1}^n (\mathbb{C}[x_i^\pm 1] \otimes V_n) \) with \( \mathbb{C}[x_1^\pm 1, \ldots, x_k^\pm 1] \otimes V_n^{\otimes k} \). Let \( h(z) \in \mathbb{C}(z) \) be a rational function. Define the following map:
\[ \sigma^h : \mathbb{C}[x_1^\pm 1, x_2^\pm 1] \otimes V_n^{\otimes 2} \to \mathbb{C}[x_1^\pm 1, x_2^\pm 1][[x_1/x_2]] \otimes V_n^{\otimes 2} \]
where the image under \( \sigma^h \) of \( x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} \) is
\[
\begin{cases}
  h(x_1 x_2^{-1}) u^{-1} - \frac{1-x_1 x_2^{-1}}{1-u^{-2}} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} + h(x_1^{-1} x_2) \frac{1-u^{-2}}{1-u^{-2} x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} & \text{if } i_1 > i_2, \\
  h(x_1 x_2^{-1}) x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} & \text{if } i_1 = i_2, \\
  h(x_1 x_2^{-1}) u^{-1} - \frac{1-x_1 x_2^{-1}}{1-u^{-2}} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} + h(x_1^{-1} x_2) \frac{1-u^{-2}}{1-u^{-2} x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} & \text{if } i_1 < i_2.
\end{cases}
\]

Here, the rational functions on the right-hand-side are developed as a Laurent series in \( x_1/x_2 \).

**Example 4.14** Let \( h(z) = (q - z)/(1 - q z) \). Then the previous formula simplifies as
\[
\begin{cases}
  u \frac{x_1-x_2}{q x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} + \frac{1-q}{q x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} & \text{if } i_1 > i_2, \\
  \frac{x_1-x_2}{q x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} & \text{if } i_1 = i_2, \\
  u \frac{x_1-x_2}{q x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} + \frac{1-q}{q x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \tilde{v}_{i_1} \otimes \tilde{v}_{i_2} & \text{if } i_1 < i_2.
\end{cases}
\]

For any \( k \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0} \) and \( 1 \leq i \leq k - 1 \), we denote by \( \sigma_i^h \) the operator
\[
\text{id}^\otimes i-1 \otimes \sigma^h \otimes \text{id}^\otimes k-i-1 : \mathbb{C}[x_1^\pm 1, \ldots, x_k^\pm 1] \otimes V_n^{\otimes k} \\
\to \mathbb{C}[x_1^\pm 1, \ldots, x_k^\pm 1][[x_1/x_2, \ldots, x_{k-1}/x_k]] \otimes V_n^{\otimes k}.
\]
Finally, set \( \varpi_0^h := \text{id} \). Let \( \mathcal{G}_k \) be the group of permutations on \( k \) letters. For \( \sigma \in \mathcal{G}_k \) with reduced expression \( \sigma = s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_\ell} \), where \( s_i = (i, i + 1) \), we set
\[
\varpi_\sigma^h := \varpi_{i_1}^h \circ \varpi_{i_2}^h \circ \cdots \circ \varpi_{i_\ell}^h.
\]

(4.10)

Consider the following assignment: for any \( d \in \mathbb{Z} \)
\[
1^{|d|}_{1,d} \mapsto x_{n^{|d|}} \bar{v}_{n^{|d|}}.
\]

(4.11)

Thus we have
\[
(U_n^> [1])^\otimes r \simeq \mathbb{C}[x_1^{\pm 1}, \ldots, x_r^{\pm 1}] \otimes V_n^{\otimes r},
\]
\[
(U_n^> [1])^\hat{\otimes} r \simeq \mathbb{C}[x_1^{\pm 1}, \ldots, x_r^{\pm 1}][[x_1/x_2, \ldots, x_{r-1}/x_r]] \otimes V_n^{\otimes r}.
\]

Let
\[
\text{Sh}_{r,s} := \{ \sigma \in \mathcal{G}_{r+s} \mid \sigma(i) < \sigma(j) \text{ if } 1 \leq i < j \leq r \text{ or } r < i < j \leq r + s \}
\]
be the set of \((r, s)\)-shuffle.

**Theorem 4.15** Set
\[
h_X(z) := \frac{\varphi^{2(1-g_X)} \zeta_X(z)}{\zeta_X(u^{-2}z)}.
\]

Then
- \( \varpi^{h_X} \) satisfies the relation (4.9).
- the vector space
\[
\text{Sh}^\text{vec}_{n,h(z)} := \mathbb{C} \oplus \bigoplus_{r \geq 1} \mathbb{C}[x_1^{\pm 1}, \ldots, x_r^{\pm 1}][[x_1/x_2, \ldots, x_{r-1}/x_r]] \otimes V_n^{\otimes r},
\]
with the multiplication given by
\[
P(x_1, \ldots, x_r) \bigotimes_{i=1}^r \bar{v}_{\ell_i} \ast Q(x_1, \ldots, x_s) \bigotimes_{k=1}^s \bar{v}_{j_k} := \sum_{\sigma \in \text{Sh}_{r,s}} \varpi_\sigma^{h_X} (P(x_1, \ldots, x_r) \otimes x_{r+1}, \ldots, x_{r+s}) \bigotimes_{i=1}^{r+s} \bar{v}_{c_i}
\]
where \( c_i = \ell_i \) for \( i = 1, \ldots, r \) and \( c_{r+k} = j_k \) for \( k = 1, \ldots, s \), is an associative algebra. Moreover, \( \text{Sh}^\text{vec}_{n,h(z)} \) is equipped with a coproduct \( \Delta : \text{Sh}^\text{vec}_{n,h(z)} \to \text{Sh}^\text{vec}_{n,h(z)} \hat{\otimes} \text{Sh}^\text{vec}_{n,h(z)} \) given by
\[ \Delta_{u,w}(x_1^{d_1} \cdots x_r^{d_r} \tilde{v}_{\xi_1} \otimes \cdots \tilde{v}_{\xi_r}) \]
\[ := (x_1^{d_1} \cdots x_w^{d_w} \tilde{v}_{\xi_1} \otimes \cdots \tilde{v}_{\xi_u}) \otimes (x_1^{d_{u+1}} \cdots x_w^{d_w} \tilde{v}_{\xi_{u+1}} \otimes \cdots \tilde{v}_{\xi_r}) \text{ and } \Delta \]
\[ := \bigoplus_{r=\nu+u+w} \Delta_{u,w}. \]

- the constant term map \( J : U_n^\nu \to \text{Sh}^\text{vec}_{n, \mathcal{X}(z)} \) is an algebra morphism such that

\[ (J_u \otimes J_w) \circ (\omega_n \otimes \omega_n) \circ \Delta_{u,w} = \Delta_{u,w} \circ J_{u+w}. \]

**Proof** Let’s start by computing \( \Delta_{1,1}(n1^s_{1,1,d_1} \cdot n1^s_{1,1,d_2}) \):

\[ \omega_n^{\otimes 2} \Delta_{1,1}(n1^s_{1,1,d_1} \cdot n1^s_{1,1,d_2}) = n1^s_{1,1,d_1} \otimes n1^s_{1,1,d_2} + \sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \omega_n^{\otimes 2} (T_{n1}^{[d_1]}(n\theta_0,e) k_{(1,d_1-e)} n1^s_{1,1,d_2} \otimes n1^s_{1,1,d_1-e}) \]

This can be seen as a “standard factor” appearing in \( J_2 \). Now, we can apply Proposition A.10

\[ \sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \omega_n^{\otimes 2} (T_{n1}^{[d_1]}(n\theta_0,e) k_{(1,d_1-e)} n1^s_{1,1,d_2} \otimes n1^s_{1,1,d_1-e}) \]
\[ = \sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \nu((1,d_1-e),(1,d_2)) \omega_n^{\otimes 2} (T_{n1}^{[d_1]}(n\theta_0,e) n1^s_{1,1,d_2} k_{(1,d_1-e)} \otimes n1^s_{1,1,d_1-e}) \]
\[ = \sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \nu((1,d_1-e),(1,d_2)) \omega_n^{\otimes 2} (T_{n1}^{[d_1]}(n\theta_0,e n1^s_{1,1,d_2-n[d_1]}) k_{(1,d_1-e)} \otimes n1^s_{1,1,d_1-e}) \]
\[ = \sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \nu((1,d_1-e),(1,d_2)) k_{(e,d_2-d_1)} n1^s_{1,1,d_2+e} \otimes n1^s_{1,1,d_1-e}. \]

Thus

\[ \sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \omega_n^{\otimes 2} (T_{n1}^{[d_1]}(n\theta_0,e) k_{(1,d_1-e)} n1^s_{1,1,d_2} \otimes n1^s_{1,1,d_1-e}) \]
\[ = \begin{cases} 
\nu^{2-2g} x \sum_{s \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \xi_{(s+n1^s_{1,1,d_2+s-n} \otimes n1^s_{1,1,d_1-s-n})} & \text{if } n(d_2-d_1) = 0, \\
\nu^{2-2g} x \sum_{s \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \nu^{-1} k_{(s+n1^s_{1,1,d_2+s-n} \otimes n1^s_{1,1,d_1-s-n})} + \nu^{2-2g} x \sum_{s \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} (q^{-1} \xi_{(s-n1^s_{1,1,d_2+s-n} d_1-d_2}) \otimes n1^s_{1,1,d_1-s-n-d_1-d_2}) & \text{if } n(d_2-d_1) \neq 0.
\end{cases} \]

Let us introduce the automorphism \( \gamma^{\pm m} \) of \( U_n^\nu \) defined as

\[ \gamma^{\pm m}(n1^s_{1,1,d}) := n1^s_{1,1,d\pm m} \]
for $m \in \mathbb{Z}$. Denote by $\gamma_i^*$ the operator $\gamma_i^*$ acting on the $i$th component of the tensor product. Then by using Corollaries A.11 and A.12 we get

$$
\omega_n^\otimes 2 \Delta_1, i (n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_1} \cdot n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_2}) \\
= n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_1} \otimes n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_2} + \nu^{2-2x} \sum_{x \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \xi_x (\gamma_1^x \gamma_2^{-x}) n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_2} \otimes n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_1} \quad \text{if } n(d_2 - d_1) = 0,
$$

$$
= n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_1} \otimes n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_2} + \nu^{2-2x} \sum_{x \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \nu^{-1} \xi_x (\gamma_1^x \gamma_2^{-x}) n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_2} \otimes n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_1} + \nu^{2-2x} \sum_{x \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} (\xi_x - q^{1-x} \xi_x) (\gamma_1^x \gamma_2^{-x}) (\gamma_1 \gamma_2^{-1})^{n(d_2 - d_1)/n} n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_2} \otimes n \mathbf{1}^\text{ss}_{1, d_1} \quad \text{if } n(d_2 - d_1) \neq 0.
$$

Now, by using the assignment (4.11), the assertion follows from the same arguments of the corresponding result in the non-stacky case [51, Proposition 1.6]. \hfill \Box

The subspace $\mathbf{Sh}_{n, h(z)}^\text{vec, rat}$ of $\mathbf{Sh}_{n, h(z)}^\text{vec}$ consisting of Laurent series which are expansions of rational functions form a subalgebra, which is moreover stable under the coproduct.

**Corollary 4.16** $\mathbf{U}_n^>$ is isomorphic to the subalgebra $\mathbf{S}_{n, h_X(z)}^\text{vec} \subset \mathbf{Sh}_{n, h_X(z)}^\text{vec, rat}$ generated by the degree one component in $x$. Moreover, the algebra $\Omega_{n}(\mathbf{U}_n^>)$ is isomorphic to the subalgebra generated by the degree one component in $x$ of the image of the morphism of algebras

$$
\Omega_n : \mathbf{Sh}_{1, h(z)}^\text{vec} \rightarrow \mathbf{Sh}_{n, h_X(z)}^\text{vec}, \quad P(x_1, \ldots, x_r) \mapsto P(x_1, \ldots, x_r, v_0 \otimes \cdots \otimes v_0).
$$

**4.4.1 Generic form**

Observe that the positive spherical Hall algebra $\mathbf{U}_n^>$ depends only on the genus $g_X$ of the curve $X$, the order $n$ of the root stack and the Weil numbers $\alpha_1, \ldots, \alpha_{2g_X}$ of $X$. Therefore it possesses a generic form in the following sense (cf. [36, Section 3.5]). Let us fix $g \geq 0$ and consider the torus

$$
T_g := \{ (\alpha_1, \ldots, \alpha_{2g}) \in (\mathbb{C}^*)^{2g} | \alpha_{2i-1} \alpha_{2i} = \alpha_{2j-1} \alpha_{2j}, \forall i, j \}.
$$

The Weyl group

$$
W_g := \mathbb{S}_g \times (\mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z})^g
$$

naturally acts on $T_g$ and the collection $(\alpha_1, \ldots, \alpha_{2g})$ defines a canonical element $\alpha_X$ in the quotient $T_g/W_g$. Let $\mathbb{R}_g := \mathbb{Q}[T_g]^W$ and let $\mathbb{K}_g$ be its localization at the multiplicative set generated by $\{ q^s - 1 | s \geq 1 \}$ where by definition $q(\alpha_1, \ldots, \alpha_{2g}) =$
$\alpha_{2i-1} - \alpha_{2i}$ for any $1 \leq i \leq g$. For any choice of a smooth geometrically connected projective curve $X$ over $k$ of genus $g$ there is a natural map $\mathbb{K}_g \to \mathbb{C}, f \mapsto f(\alpha_X)$.

We can define a shuffle algebra $\text{Sh}_{n,hX(z), \mathbb{K}_g}$ over $\mathbb{K}_g$ and therefore $U_n^{>}$.

The (twisted) bialgebra structure and Green’s scalar product both depend polynomially on the $\{\alpha_1, \ldots, \alpha_{2g}\}$ and hence may be defined over $\mathbb{K}_g$. Let $U_{n, \mathbb{R}_g}$ be the $\mathbb{R}_g$-subalgebra of $U_n^{>}$ generated in degree one over $\mathbb{R}_g$. By construction, $U_{n, \mathbb{R}_g}$ is a torsion-free integral form of $U_n^{>}$ in the sense that $U_{n, \mathbb{R}_g} \otimes_{\mathbb{R}_g} \mathbb{K}_g = U_n^{>}$. Moreover, there exists a specialization map

$$U_{n, \mathbb{R}_g} \to U_{n}^{>},$$

to a fixed curve $X$ of genus $g$. Finally, also $U_0^{>}$ has an obvious generic form $U_0^{0}$.

4.5 Hecke operators on line bundles and the fundamental representation of $U_n^{<}(\widehat{\mathfrak{g}}(n))$

Consider

$$\text{DU}_n^{0} \simeq U_n^{<}(\widehat{\mathfrak{g}}(n)) := \mathcal{H}_n \otimes_{\mathcal{A}_n} U_n^{<}(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n))$$

(cf. Formula (4.8)). We define its fundamental representation as the $\tilde{\mathbb{Q}}$-vector space

$$\mathbb{V}_n = \bigoplus_{d \in \mathbb{Z}} \tilde{\mathbb{Q}} \tilde{u}_d,$$

with action given by

$$F_i \bullet \tilde{u}_d := \delta_{d\{d+i\},0} \nu^{1/2} \tilde{u}_{d+1},$$

$$E_i \bullet \tilde{u}_d := \delta_{d\{d+i\},1} \nu^{-1/2} \tilde{u}_{d-1},$$

$$K_i^{\pm} \bullet \tilde{u}_d := \nu^{\pm(\delta_{d\{d+i\},0} - \delta_{d\{d+i\},1})} \tilde{u}_d,$$

$$n \nu \tilde{u}_d := (n \nu, n^{0,0}_r \rho_0, r)_G \tilde{u}_{d+rn},$$

for $i \in \mathbb{Z}/n\mathbb{Z}$ and $r \in \mathbb{Z}\setminus\{0\}$.

**Remark 4.17** The action of $U_n^{<}(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n))$ on $\mathbb{V}_n$ defined in [29, Section 1.1] is equivalent to ours after a suitable normalization of the $F_i$’s and $E_i$’s and after exchanging the index $i$ with $-i \mod n$. △

Consider the natural action of the Hall algebra $H_n^{\text{tw,tor}}$ on $H_n^{\text{bun}}$ by means of Hecke operators given by the formula

$$H_n^{\text{tw,tor}} \otimes H_n^{\text{bun}} \to H_n^{\text{bun}}, \quad u_0 \otimes u \mapsto u_0 \bullet u := \omega_n(u_0 \circ u).$$

We have the following.
Theorem 4.18  Under the assignments (4.3), (4.4), and $\tilde{u}_d \mapsto n^1_{d,1}$ the action of $\text{DU}^0_n$ on $U^>_n[1]$ coincides with the action of $U_n(\hat{\text{gl}}(n))$ on $\bigotimes_n$ after applying the $\mathbb{C}$-algebra automorphism $^{10}$

$$\Phi(E_i) = F_i, \quad \Phi(F_i) = E_i, \quad \Phi(K_i) = K_i, \quad \Phi(nZ_r) = nZ_r \text{ and } \Phi(\nu) = \nu^{-1}.$$  

Proof First, by Corollary A.5, the action of $1_{nS_i}$ on $U^>_n[1]$ is given as

$$1_{nS_i} \cdot n^1_{1,1} = \delta_{\nu(d+i),0} U^{-1}_{n^1_{1,d+1}},$$

for $d, i \in \mathbb{Z}, 1 \leq i \leq n$. Moreover, for any $c = (c_1, \ldots, c_n) \in \mathbb{Z}^n$, the element $k_{(0, c)} \in K_n$ acts as

$$k_{(0, c)} \cdot n^1_{1,1} = \nu^{c_n-n(d)+1-c_n-n(d)} n^1_{1,1},$$

where formally we set $c_{n+1} := c_1$. Finally, for $r, d \in \mathbb{Z}, r > 0$, we have

$$nZ_r \cdot n^1_{1,1} = (nZ_r, n\theta_0, r) G n^1_{1,1} = (r, n^1_{1,1}, d) \delta_{r(d+i)-1,0} n^1_{1,d-1},$$

$$k_{(0, c)} \cdot n^1_{1,1} = \nu^{c_n-n(d)+1-c_n-n(d)} n^1_{1,1},$$

$$nZ_r \cdot n^1_{1,1} = (nZ_r, n\theta_0, r) G n^1_{1,1} = (r, n^1_{1,1}, d) \delta_{r(d+i)-1,0} n^1_{1,d-1}.$$

Thus the assertion follows. 

4.6 Tensor and symmetric tensor representations of $U_n(\hat{\text{gl}}(n))$

We can extend the $U_n(\hat{\text{gl}}(n))$-action to $U^>_n[1]^\otimes r$, which we call $r$th tensor representation of $U_n(\hat{\text{gl}}(n))$, and to $U^>_n[1]^{\otimes r}$. We have the following.

Proposition 4.19 Let $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$. Then the symmetrization operator $\Psi_{n,r}$

$$\Psi_{n,r} : U^>_n[1]^\otimes r \rightarrow U^>_n[1]^{\otimes r}, \quad \tilde{u}_1 \otimes \cdots \otimes \tilde{u}_r \mapsto J_r(\tilde{u}_1 \ast \cdots \ast \tilde{u}_r)$$

is a $U_n(\hat{\text{gl}}(n))$-intertwiner.

We call the image of $\Psi_{n,r}$, which is $U^>_n[r]$, the symmetric tensor representation of $U_n(\hat{\text{gl}}(n))$ (of genus $g_X$).

$^{10}$ This automorphism can be found for example in [7, Section 1].
5 Relations between different Hall algebras

Let \( m, n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 2} \) be such that \( n|m \). The exact functor \( \pi^*_m \) (cf. Sect. 2.3) induces injective maps \( \mathcal{K}_0^{\text{num}}(X_n) \hookrightarrow \mathcal{K}_0^{\text{num}}(X_m) \) and \( \mathcal{M}_{\alpha,n} \hookrightarrow \mathcal{M}_{\alpha,m} \), which we will still denote \( \pi^*_m \). Consider the Hall algebras \( \mathbf{H}_n \) and \( \mathbf{H}_m \). The maps \( \pi^*_m \) give rise to an injective map

\[
\Omega_{m,n} : \mathbf{H}_n \hookrightarrow \mathbf{H}_m
\]

defined by

\[
\Omega_{m,n}(f) := (\pi^*_m)_!(f)
\]

(extension by zero) or, at the level of characteristic functions,

\[
\Omega_{m,n}(1_{\mathcal{F}}) := 1_{\pi^*_m(\mathcal{F})}, \quad \text{for all } \mathcal{F} \in \text{Coh}(X_n).
\]

It is easy to see that \( \Omega_{m,n} \) is a homomorphism of algebras and extends to a similar homomorphism \( \Omega_{m,n} : \mathbf{H}_n^{\text{tw}} \hookrightarrow \mathbf{H}_m^{\text{tw}} \). Moreover, \( \Omega_m = \Omega_{m,n} \circ \Omega_n \) and \( \Omega_m \circ T^i_{m/n} = T^i_{m/n} \circ \Omega_{m,n} \).

We have (cf. Sect. 3.2)

\[
\Omega_{m,n}(1_{\mathcal{S}_{i,j}^{(j)}}) = 1_{\mathcal{S}_{i,j}^{(j m/n)}} \quad \Omega_{m,n}(n_{1,0,e}) = m_{1,0,e m/n} \quad \Omega_{m,n}(n_{1^\text{ss},1,d}) = m_{1^\text{ss},1,d m/n}.
\]

(5.1)

By restriction, there are induced injective algebra homomorphisms \( \mathbf{H}_n^{\text{tw,tor}} \hookrightarrow \mathbf{H}_m^{\text{tw,tor}} \), \( \mathbf{U}_n^{0} \hookrightarrow \mathbf{U}_m^{0}, \mathbf{U}_n^{>0} \hookrightarrow \mathbf{U}_m^{>0} \) and \( \mathbf{U}_n \hookrightarrow \mathbf{U}_m \).

Finally, the following morphism of shuffle algebras

\[
\mathbf{Sh}_{n,h_X(z)}^{\text{vec}} \to \mathbf{Sh}_{m,h_X(z)}^{\text{vec}},
\]

\[
P(x_1, \ldots, x_r) \tilde{v}_{j_1} \otimes \cdots \otimes \tilde{v}_{j_r} \mapsto P(x_{1}^{m/n}, \ldots, x_{r}^{m/n}) \tilde{v}_{j_1}^{m/n} \otimes \cdots \otimes \tilde{v}_{j_r}^{m/n},
\]

fits into the commutative diagram

\[
\begin{array}{ccc}
\mathbf{U}_n^{>0} & \xrightarrow{\Omega_{m,n}} & \mathbf{U}_m^{>0} \\
\mathbf{Sh}_{n,h_X(z)}^{\text{vec}} & \xrightarrow{} & \mathbf{Sh}_{m,h_X(z)}^{\text{vec}}
\end{array}
\]
There is a dual surjective map
\[ \Omega^{m,n} : H_m \to H_n \]
defined by
\[ \Omega^{m,n}(f) := (\pi_{m,n}^*)^*(f) \]
or, at the level of characteristic functions
\[ \Omega^{m,n}(1_G) := \begin{cases} 1_F & \text{if } \pi_{m,n}^*(\mathcal{F}) \simeq G, \\ 0 & \text{if } \not\exists \mathcal{F}, \ G \simeq \pi_{m,n}^*(\mathcal{F}). \end{cases} \]

The map \( \Omega^{m,n} \) is a morphism of coalgebras, and induces a similar morphism \( \Omega^{m,n} : H^{tw}_m \to H^{tw}_n \). Note that by construction \( \Omega^{m,n} \circ \Omega^{m,n} = Id \), i.e. \( \Omega_{m,n} \) is a section of \( \Omega^{m,n} \).

### 6 Hall algebra of the infinite root stack over a curve

#### 6.1 Preliminaries on Hall algebras

As before, we let \( k = \mathbb{F}_q \) and let \( X \) be a smooth geometrically connected projective curve over \( k \). Let \( \pi_\infty : X_\infty \to X \) be the infinite root stack introduced in Sect. 3.3.

Let \((r, f) \in K^{num}_0(X_\infty) \simeq \mathbb{Z} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_q^{S^1} \) and denote by \( M_{(r, f)} \) the set of isomorphism classes of coherent sheaves on \( X_\infty \) of class \((r, f)\). The Hall algebra of \( X_\infty \) is, as vector space,

\[ H_\infty := \bigoplus_{(r, f) \in K^{num}_0(X_\infty)} H_\infty[r, f], \]

where

\[ H_\infty[r, f] := \{ x \in M_{(r, f)} \to \mathbb{G} | \text{supp}(x) \text{ is finite} \} = \bigoplus_{\mathcal{F} \in M_{(r, f)}} \mathbb{G} 1_{\mathcal{F}}. \]

Here \( 1_{\mathcal{F}} \) denotes the characteristic function of \( \mathcal{F} \in M_{(r, f)} \). The product on \( H_\infty \) is defined as in Eq.(4.1). We define \( H^{tw}_\infty \) as \( H_\infty \otimes_{\mathbb{G}} \mathbb{Q}[K^{num}_0(X_\infty)] \), with multiplication defined as

\[ k_\alpha k_\beta = k_{\alpha + \beta}, \quad k_0 = 1, \quad k_\alpha 1_{\mathcal{F}} k_\alpha^{-1} = u(\alpha, \mathcal{F}) 1_{\mathcal{F}}, \]

for \( \mathcal{F} \in \text{Coh}(X_\infty) \) and \( \alpha, \beta \in K^{num}_0(X_\infty) \).

**Remark 6.1** Since for any \( n, m \in \mathbb{Z}, n|m \), the functor \( \pi_{m,n}^* \) is fully faithful and the relation (3.8) for Ext-groups hold, we have...
\[
H_\infty \simeq \varprojlim_n H_n \quad \text{and} \quad H_\infty^{tw} \simeq \varprojlim_n H_n^{tw}
\]

in the category of associative algebras. The exact functor \(\pi^\ast_{\infty,n}\) gives rise, as before, to maps \(\Omega^\ast_{\infty,n} : H_n \hookrightarrow H_\infty\) and \(\Omega^{\infty,n} : H_\infty \rightarrow H_n\). \(\triangle\)

In order to define a coproduct, we need to introduce a suitable completion. This is clear from the fact that it is the inverse limit \(\lim_\leftarrow H_n\) with respect to the maps \(\Omega^{m,n}\) which carries a natural coalgebra structure (see Sect. 5). Note that the sections \(\Omega_{m,n}\) provide an embedding \(H_\infty \hookrightarrow \lim_\leftarrow H_n\) and we could have defined the coproduct directly in this fashion. To make things more explicit, we will instead follow the same setting as in Sect. 4.

Define
\[
\hat{H}_\infty := \bigoplus_{(r,f) \in K_0^{num}(X_\infty)} \hat{H}_\infty[r, f] \quad \text{and} \quad \hat{H}_\infty[r, f] := \{x : \mathcal{M}_{(r,f)} \rightarrow \hat{\mathcal{Q}}\},
\]

We will identify elements in \(\hat{H}_\infty[r, f]\) with (possibly infinite) series
\[
\sum_{\mathcal{F}=(r,f)} a_\mathcal{F} 1_\mathcal{F}
\]

with \(a_\mathcal{F} \in \hat{\mathcal{Q}}\). Similarly, we define
\[
H_\infty[r, f] \hat{\otimes} H_\infty[s, g] := \{f : \mathcal{M}_{(r,f)} \times \mathcal{M}_{(s,g)} \rightarrow \hat{\mathcal{Q}}\}
\]

and
\[
(H_\infty \hat{\otimes} H_\infty)[m, h] := \prod_{(m, h) = (r, f) + (s, g)} H_\infty[r, f] \hat{\otimes} H_\infty[s, g],
\]

\[
H_\infty \hat{\otimes} H_\infty := \bigoplus_{(m, h) \in K_0^{num}(X_\infty)} (H_\infty \hat{\otimes} H_\infty)[m, h].
\]

Denote by \(\Delta\) the coproduct introduced in (4.2). For \((r, f), (r_1, f_1), (r_2, f_2) \in K_0^{num}(X_\infty)\), such that \((r, f) = (r_1, f_1) + (r_2, f_2)\), and \(x \in H_\infty[r, f]\) we define
\[
\Delta_{(r_1, f_1), (r_2, f_2)}(x) := \varprojlim_n n\Delta_{(r_1, d_{f_1}), (r_2, d_{f_2})}(\Omega^{\infty,n}(x)) \in H_\infty[r_1, f_1] \hat{\otimes} H_\infty[r_2, f_2].
\]

Thus, we define the coproduct as
\[
\Delta : H_\infty[r, f] \rightarrow \prod_{(r_1, f_1) + (r_2, f_2) = (r, f)} H_\infty[r_1, f_1] \hat{\otimes} H_\infty[r_2, f_2],
\]

\[
x \mapsto \Delta(x) := \sum_{(r_1, f_1) + (r_2, f_2) = (r, f)} \Delta_{(r_1, f_1), (r_2, f_2)}(x),
\]

and we extend to the whole \(H_\infty\).
Proposition 6.2 The following properties hold:

- $\hat{H}_\infty$ and $H_\infty \hat{\otimes} H_\infty$ are naturally equipped with the structure of associative algebras.
- $\Delta_{(r,f),(s,g)}(H_\infty[(r,f) + (s,g)]) \subset H_\infty[r,f] \otimes H_\infty[s,g]$.
- The coproduct $\Delta$ takes values in $H_\infty \hat{\otimes} H_\infty$; it extends to a coassociative coproduct $\Delta : \hat{H}_\infty \to H_\infty \hat{\otimes} H_\infty$.

Proof The first and the second points of the Proposition are both consequences of Corollaries 3.26 and 3.27. The third part of the Proposition is obvious.  

There exist an extended coproduct $\tilde{\Delta}$ and a Green pairing $(\cdot, \cdot)_G$ such that $(\hat{H}_\text{tw}_\infty, \cdot, \cdot, \tilde{\Delta})$ is a Hopf bialgebra. Therefore, there exist a Drinfeld double $\hat{D}H_\infty$ and its reduced version $D\hat{H}_\infty$. Similarly, we can define an extended version $\hat{H}_\text{tw}_\infty$ of the completion $\hat{H}_\infty$ such that $(\hat{H}_\text{tw}_\infty, \cdot, \cdot, \tilde{\Delta})$ is a topological bialgebra.

Thanks to Formula (3.5), we have an isomorphism of algebras $T_\infty^{x_n} : H_\infty \to H_\infty$ for any $x_n \in \mathbb{Q} \cap [0,1[$ induced by $T_n^{d_n} : H_n \to H_n$, if $x = d/n$ with gcd$(d,n) = 1$.

6.2 Hecke algebra and $U_0(s\mathfrak{l}(\mathfrak{sl}_1^1))$

Let $\text{Tor}(X_\infty)$ be the category of zero-dimensional coherent sheaves on $X_\infty$ and

$$H_\infty^{\text{tor}} := \bigoplus_{T \in \text{Tor}(X_\infty)} \tilde{\mathbb{Q}} 1_T \quad \text{and} \quad H_\infty^{\text{tw},\text{tor}} := H_\infty^{\text{tor}} \hat{\otimes} \tilde{\mathbb{Q}} K_\infty.$$

Define for any $x \in X_\infty$

$$H_\infty^{\text{tor},x} := \bigoplus_{T \in \text{Tor}_x(X_\infty)} \tilde{\mathbb{Q}} 1_T \quad \text{and} \quad H_\infty^{\text{tw},\text{tor},x} := H_\infty^{\text{tor},x} \hat{\otimes} \tilde{\mathbb{Q}} K_\infty.$$

The decomposition of $\text{Tor}(X_\infty)$ over the points of $X_n$ gives a decomposition at the level of Hall algebras

$$H_\infty^{\text{tor}} = \bigotimes_{x \in X_\infty} H_\infty^{\text{tor},x} \quad \text{and} \quad H_\infty^{\text{tw},\text{tor}} = \bigotimes_{x \in X_\infty} H_\infty^{\text{tw},\text{tor},x}.$$ 

6.2.1 Hecke algebra at the stacky point and $U_0(s\mathfrak{l}(\mathfrak{sl}_1^1))$

The elements $\nu^{1/2} 1_{n \mathfrak{sl}_1^1(i)}$ generate the whole $H_\infty^{\text{tor}}_{n,p_n}$, for $i \in \{1, \ldots, n\}$ and $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 1}$.

For any two positive integers $n, k$, we have

$$\Omega_{kn,n} : H_\infty^{\text{tor}}_{n,p_n} \to H_\infty^{\text{tor}}_{kn,p_{kn}}, \quad \nu^{1/2} 1_{n \mathfrak{sl}_1^1(i)} \mapsto \nu^{1/2} 1_{kn \mathfrak{sl}_1^1(i)}.$$

The pair $(H_\infty^{\text{tor}}_{n,p_n}, \Omega_{kn,n})$ forms a directed system where the order is given by divisibility. The corresponding direct limit, $\lim_{\to} H_\infty^{\text{tor}}_{n,p_n}$ is the Hall algebra $H_\infty^{\text{tor}}_{*,p_\infty}$. One can argue
similarly for $H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}}$ and have $\lim_{n \to \infty} H_{n,p_n}^{\text{tw,tor}} \simeq H_{\infty,p_\infty}^{\text{tw,tor}}$. In this section, we will investigate in detail these algebras.

For a strict rational interval $J = [a, b] \subset S_1^1$, with $a < b$, define

$$E_J := \upsilon^{1/2} I_{S_J}.$$ 

where $S_J$ is defined in Formula (3.9). Similarly, for any rational interval $I \subset S_1^1$, define

$$K_I^{\pm 1} := k_{(0, \pm \chi_I)}.$$

Let $C_\infty$ be the subalgebra of $H_{\infty,p_\infty}^{\text{tw,tor}}$ generated by the $E_J$’s and by $K_I^{\pm 1}$’s for all strict rational intervals $J$ and all rational intervals $I$. By the previous discussion,

$$C_\infty \simeq \lim_{n \to \infty} C_n \simeq \lim_{n \to \infty} U_\upsilon^+(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n)).$$

**Theorem 6.3** The algebra $C_\infty$ is isomorphic to the algebra generated by elements $E_J$ and $K_I^{\pm 1}$ for all strict rational intervals $J$ and all rational interval $I$ in $S_1^1$ subject to the following relations:

- **Drinfeld–Jimbo relations:** for any two rational intervals $I$, $J$, with $J$ strict,

  $$K_\emptyset = 1, \quad K_I E_J K_I^{-1} = \upsilon^{(\chi_I, \chi_J)} E_J; \quad (6.1)$$

  - **join relations:**

    - for any pair of strict rational intervals $J_1, J_2$ of the form $J_1 = [a, b]$ and $J_2 = [b, c]$ such that $J_1 \cup J_2$ is again an interval,

      $$K_{J_1} K_{J_2} = K_{J_1 \cup J_2}; \quad (6.2)$$

    - for any pair of strict rational intervals $J_1, J_2$ of the form $J_1 = [a, b]$ and $J_2 = [b, c]$ such that $J_1 \cup J_2$ is again a strict rational interval,

      $$E_{J_1 \cup J_2} = \upsilon^{1/2} E_{J_1} E_{J_2} - \upsilon^{-1/2} E_{J_2} E_{J_1}; \quad (6.3)$$

- **nest relations:**

  - for any two strict rational intervals $J_1, J_2$ such that $\overline{J_1} \cap \overline{J_2} = \emptyset$,

    $$[E_{J_1}, E_{J_2}] = 0; \quad (6.4)$$

  - for any two strict rational intervals $J_1, J_2$ such that $J_1 \subset J_2$,

    $$\upsilon^{(\chi_{J_1}, \chi_{J_2})} E_{J_1} E_{J_2} = \upsilon^{(\chi_{J_2}, \chi_{J_1})} E_{J_2} E_{J_1}. \quad (6.5)$$
Proof Let $\mathcal{A}$ be the algebra generated by $\{E_J, K_I^\pm \mid I, J \subset S^1_Q \}$ modulo the relations (6.1), (6.2), (6.3), (6.4), and (6.5). Let us prove that the following Serre relations automatically hold in $\mathcal{A}$:

$$
\begin{align*}
E^2_{J_1} E_{J_2} - [2]_{\nu} E_{J_1} E_{J_2} E_{J_1} + E_{J_2} E^2_{J_1} &= 0; \\
E^2_{J_2} E_{J_1} - [2]_{\nu} E_{J_2} E_{J_1} E_{J_2} + E_{J_1} E^2_{J_2} &= 0;
\end{align*}
$$

(6.6)

Indeed, let $J_1 = [a, b]$, $J_2 = [b, c]$ be strict rational intervals such that $J_1 \cup J_2$ is strict: by multiplying first by the left Formula (6.3) by $\nu^{-1/2} E_{J_1}$ and then by the right the same formula by $\nu^{1/2} E_{J_1}$, we get

$$
\begin{align*}
E^2_{J_1} E_{J_2} - \nu^{-1} E_{J_1} E_{J_2} E_{J_1} &= \nu^{-1/2} E_{J_1} E_{J_1 \cup J_2}, \\
E_{J_2} E^2_{J_1} - \nu E_{J_2} E_{J_1} E_{J_2} &= -\nu^{1/2} E_{J_1 \cup J_2} E_{J_1}.
\end{align*}
$$

In the second formula, by using (6.5) for the intervals $J_1$ and $J_1 \cup J_2$ we get $\nu^{1/2} E_{J_1 \cup J_2} E_{J_1} = \nu^{-1/2} E_{J_1} E_{J_1 \cup J_2}$. Then we obtain the first of the relations (6.6). The second one can be derived in a similar fashion.

There is an obvious map $\phi: \mathcal{A} \to C_\infty$, which is surjective. To prove that $\phi$ is injective, let us consider the subalgebra $A_n \subset \mathcal{A}$ generated by $E_J, K_I^\pm$ for $J = [a, b]$, $a, b \in 1/n \mathbb{Z}$. Then $\mathcal{A} = \bigcup_n A_n$ (and $A_n \subset A_{n+1}$ for all $n, \ell \in \mathbb{Z}$). It is enough to show that $\phi|A_n$ is injective for all $n$, but by (6.3) we observe that $A_n$ is generated by $E_{\lfloor p/n, \lfloor p/n + 1/n\rfloor}$, $K_{\lfloor p/n, \lfloor p/n + 1/n\rfloor}$ for $p \in \{0, \ldots, n-1\}$ and by (6.1), (6.2), (6.6), and (6.4) we have a map $C_n \to A_n$ which is a section of $\phi|A_n$ and the assertion follows. □

Remark 6.4 One of the consequences of the previous theorem is that $C_\infty$ is only defined by quadratic (!) relations.

A direct computation gives the following formulas for the coproduct $\tilde{\Delta}$:

$$
\begin{align*}
\tilde{\Delta}(K_I) &= K_I \otimes K_I, \\
\tilde{\Delta}(E_{[a, b]}) &= E_{[a, b]} \otimes 1 + \sum_{a \leq c < b} \nu^{-1/2} (\nu - \nu^{-1}) E_{[a, c]} K_{[c, b]} \otimes E_{[c, b]} + K_{[a, b]} \otimes E_{[a, b]},
\end{align*}
$$

(6.7)

(here the sum on the right-hand-side runs over all possible rational values $c \in [a, b]$). In addition, the Green pairing gives a non-degenerate Hopf pairing:

$$
(E_{J} K_{I}, E_{J'} K_{I'})_G = \frac{\delta_{J, J'}\chi_{I, I'}}{\nu - \nu^{-1}} \nu^{(\chi_{I, I'})},
$$

(6.8)

for any rational intervals $J, J', I, I' \subset S^1_Q$, with $J, J'$ strict. Thus, $C_\infty$ is a topological Hopf algebra.

Recall that for any $n \geq 2$, $\mathbb{Z}_n \otimes _Q C_n \simeq H_{n, p_n}^{tw, tor}$, where $\mathbb{Z}_n \simeq \mathbb{Q}[n z_1, n z_2, \ldots, n z_r, \ldots]$ is the center of $H_{n, p_n}^{tw, tor}$ (cf. Sect. 4.2.1). It is natural to wonder what happens for $H_{\infty, p_\infty}$. 
Proposition 6.5 The center of $H_{\infty,p,\infty}^{tw}$ is trivial.

Proof It is enough to define for any $x \in H_{\infty,p,\infty}^{tw}$ an element $y \in H_{\infty,p,\infty}^{tw}$ such that $[x, y] \neq 0$. Assume that $x = \Omega_{\infty,n}(x_n)$ for some $x_n \in H_n[d]$, where $n$ is a positive integer and $d \in \mathbb{Z}^n$. Among all the objects of $\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)$ over which $x$ takes a nonzero value, let us choose one which contains an indecomposable summand, say $nS^{(k)}_{p,o}$, of maximal length. Let us set $y := 12nS_{2p+1} + 1$. Thus the product $y \cdot x$ take a nonzero value on a torsion sheaf on $X_{\infty}$, which has as a direct summand $\pi_{\infty,2n}^{*}(2nS^{(2k+1)}_{2p+1})$. On the other hand, the product $x \cdot y$ takes nonzero values only on torsion sheaves on $X_{\infty}$ of the form $\pi_{\infty,2n}^{*}(2nS_{2p+1} \oplus \pi_{2n,n}^{*}M)$ for some $M \in \text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)$. In particular, $x \cdot y \neq y \cdot x$. □

By passing to the reduced Drinfeld double of $C_\infty$, we obtain the following characterization.

Theorem 6.6 The algebra $DC_\infty$ is isomorphic to the algebra generated by elements $E_J, F_J, K_J^{\pm 1}$, where $J$ (resp. $J'$) runs over all strict rational intervals (resp. rational intervals) in $S^1/Q$, modulo the following set of relations:

- Drinfeld–Jimbo relations:

  - for any rational intervals $I, I_1, I_2$ and strict rational interval $J$,
    \[
    [K_{I_1}, K_{I_2}] = 0, \\
    K_I E_J K_I^{-1} = \upsilon^{(x_I \cdot x_J)} E_J, \\
    K_I F_J K_I^{-1} = \upsilon^{-(x_I \cdot x_J)} F_J;
    \]

    - if $J_1, J_2$ are strict rational intervals such that $J_1 \cap J_2 = \emptyset$,
      \[
      [F_{J_1}, E_{J_2}] = 0; \quad (6.9)
      \]

    - for any strict rational interval $J$,
      \[
      [E_{J}, F_{J}] = \frac{K_J - K_J^{-1}}{\upsilon - \upsilon^{-1}}; \quad (6.10)
      \]

- join relations:

  - if $J_1, J_2$ are strict rational intervals of the form $J_1 = [a, b]$ and $J_2 = [b, c]$ such that $J_1 \cup J_2$ is again a rational interval,
    \[
    K_{J_1} K_{J_2} = K_{J_1 \cup J_2};
    \]

  - if $J_1, J_2$ are strict rational intervals of the form $J_1 = [a, b]$ and $J_2 = [b, c]$ such that $J_1 \cup J_2$ is again a strict rational interval,
    \[
    E_{J_1 \cup J_2} = \upsilon^{1/2} E_{J_1} E_{J_2} - \upsilon^{-1/2} E_{J_2} E_{J_1}, \\
    F_{J_1 \cup J_2} = \upsilon^{-1/2} F_{J_2} F_{J_1} - \upsilon^{1/2} F_{J_1} F_{J_2};
    \]
• nest relations:
  - if $J_1$, $J_2$ are strict rational intervals such that $\overline{J_1} \cap \overline{J_2} = \emptyset$,
    $$[E_{J_1}, E_{J_2}] = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad [F_{J_1}, F_{J_2}] = 0;$$
  - if $J_1$, $J_2$ are strict rational intervals such that $J_1 \subseteq J_2$,
    $$\nu^{(\chi_{J_1} \cdot \chi_{J_2})} E_{J_1} E_{J_2} = \nu^{(\chi_{J_2} \cdot \chi_{J_1})} E_{J_2} E_{J_1},$$
    $$\nu^{(\chi_{J_1} \cdot \chi_{J_2})} F_{J_1} F_{J_2} = \nu^{(\chi_{J_2} \cdot \chi_{J_1})} F_{J_2} F_{J_1}.$$

It is a topological Hopf algebra, with coproduct given by the following formulas:

\[
\tilde{\Delta}(K_J) = K_J \otimes K_J,
\tilde{\Delta}(E_{[a,b]}) = E_{[a,b]} \otimes 1 + \sum_{a < c < b} \nu^{-1/2} (\nu - \nu^{-1}) K_{[c,b]} E_{[a,c]}
\]
\[
+ K_{[a,b]} \otimes E_{[a,b]},
\]
\[
\tilde{\Delta}(F_{[a,b]}) = 1 \otimes F_{[a,b]} - \sum_{a < c < b} \nu^{-1/2} (\nu - \nu^{-1}) F_{[c,b]} \otimes K_{[a,c]}
\]
\[
+ F_{[a,b]} \otimes K_{[a,b]}^{-1}.
\]

Here the sums on the right-hand-side run over all possible rational values $c \in [a, b]$.

**Proof** Denote temporarily by $\mathcal{A}$ the algebra generated by $E_J$, $F_J$, $K_J^\pm$ modulo the Drinfeld–Jimbo, join and nest relations. A direct computation shows that the assignment

$$E_J \mapsto \nu^{1/2} \frac{1}{S_J^+}, \quad F_J \mapsto -\nu^{1/2} \frac{1}{S_J^-}, \quad K_J \mapsto K_J^+$$

induces a surjective morphism $\Psi : \mathcal{A} \to \mathbf{DC}_\infty$. By Theorem 6.3, the restriction of $\Psi$ to the subalgebras generated respectively by $\{E_J\}$ and by $\{F_J\}$ is injective. Thus we only need to check that the defining relations of the Drinfeld double follow from the Drinfeld–Jimbo, join and nest relations. In fact, it is enough to check the Drinfeld double relations for two elements $u$ and $v$ belonging to a family of generators, such as the $E_J$. It is not hard to see that these relations follow from (6.9) and (6.10) together with the join relations.

**Definition 6.7** We call the Hopf algebra $\mathbf{DC}_\infty$ the *quantum group* $U_\nu(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q)})$.

**6.2.2 Completion of the Hecke algebra at the stacky point**

By Proposition 6.5, one of the discrepancies between $H_{n, p_n}^{\mathbf{tw}, \mathbf{tor}}$, for a fixed positive integer $n \geq 2$, and $H_{\infty, \infty}^{\mathbf{tw}, \mathbf{tor}}$ is that the former has a nontrivial center, while the center of the latter is trivial. As seen in Corollary 4.3, the reduced Drinfeld double of $C_n$ realizes geometrically $U_{\nu}(\mathfrak{sl}(n))$, while by Corollary 4.5 $U_{\nu}(\mathfrak{gl}(n))$ is given by the
reduced Drinfeld double of $H_{n, p_n}^{\text{tw, tor}}$: the center of $H_{n, p_n}^{\text{tw, tor}}$ forms the positive part of
the quantum Heisenberg algebra of $U_{U}(\mathfrak{gl}(n))$. In the limit $n \to \infty$ this quantum
Heisenberg algebra still exists, but it does not lie in the center anymore.

As an attempt to recover a center, we introduce a metric completion of $H_{\infty, \infty}^{\text{tw, tor}}$. First,
we define on $H_{\infty, \infty}^{\text{tor}}$ a metric using the collection of subalgebras $H_{n, p_n}^{\text{tor}}$. To unburden
the notation, we will drop the second index $p_n$. Observe first that $H_{1}^{\text{tor}} \cdot H_{m}^{\text{tor}} \subset H_{1, \text{c.m.} (m, n)}^{\text{tor}} \subset H_{mn, pmn}^{\text{tor}}$.

**Definition 6.8** We call *valuation* of $x \in H_{n}^{\text{tor}}$ the positive integer

$$\text{val}(x) := \min \{n \mid x \in H_{n}^{\text{tor}}\}. \quad \odot$$

The function $\text{val}: H_{n}^{\text{tor}} \to \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ is submultiplicative, i.e.,

$$\text{val}(xy) \leq \text{l.c.m.}(\text{val}(x), \text{val}(y)) \leq \text{val}(x)\text{val}(y).$$

Let $\rho \in ]0, 1[$. Define the metric on each $H_{n}^{\text{tor}}[f]$, for $f \in \mathbb{N}_{0}^{s_{1}}$, by

$$d(x, y) := \rho^{\text{val}(x-y)},$$

and denote by $H_{\infty}^{\text{tor}}[f]$ its completion. We set

$$H_{\infty}^{\text{tor}} := \bigoplus_{f \in \mathbb{N}_{0}^{s_{1}}} H_{\infty}^{\text{tor}}[f].$$

**Example 6.9** For any $f \in \mathbb{N}_{0}^{s_{1}}$, the element $1_{f} :=\sum_{\mathcal{M}} 1_{\mathcal{M}}$, with the sum ranging
over all objects in $\text{Tor}(X_{\infty})$ of dimension $f$, belongs to $H_{\infty}^{\text{tor}}$. $\triangle$

**Proposition 6.10** The algebra structure on $H_{\infty}^{\text{tor}}$ extends uniquely to an algebra structure
on $H_{\infty}^{\text{tor}}$.

**Proof** Let us fix $f_{1}, f_{2} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}^{s_{1}/Z}$ and set $f = f_{1} + f_{2}$. We need to prove that the
multiplication map $H_{\infty}^{\text{tor}}[f_{1}] \otimes H_{\infty}^{\text{tor}}[f_{2}] \to H_{\infty}^{\text{tor}}[f]$ is uniformly continuous. In
concrete terms, this means that we need to bound from below the valuation of a product in terms of the valuation of each term. For this, it is enough to show that for any object $\mathcal{M}$ of dimension $f$, there exists $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ such that if $1_{\mathcal{M}}$ appears
in a product $1_{\mathcal{M}_{1}} \cdot 1_{\mathcal{M}_{2}}$ with $1_{\mathcal{M}_{i}} \in H_{\ell}^{\text{tor}}[f_{i}]$, then $M_{i} \in H_{\ell}^{\text{tor}}[f_{i}]$ for $i = 1, 2$.

Let us assume that a representative of $\mathcal{M}$ is a torsion sheaf on $X_{n}$ for some positive integer $n$, i.e., let us assume that $\mathcal{M} \in \text{Tor}_{p_{n}}(X_{n})$. Define $\ell$ as the smallest integer in $n \mathbb{Z}$ for which $f_{1}, f_{2}$ are locally constant on every interval of the form $[p/\ell, (p+1)/\ell]$. Let $\mathcal{M}_{1}, \mathcal{M}_{2}$ be objects of $\text{Tor}_{p_{n}}(X_{\infty})$ of dimension $f_{1}, f_{2}$. If $\mathcal{M}_{1}$ has not a representative in $\text{Tor}_{p_{\ell}}(X_{\ell})$, there exist indecomposable direct summands $S_{J}, S_{K}$ of $M_{1}$ such that $J = [a, b]$, $K = [b, c]$ with $b = p/q \notin (1/\ell) \mathbb{Z}$. This
means that $\mathcal{M}_1$ admits a nonzero morphism $\mathcal{M}_1 \to \pi^*_{\infty,q}(q S_{q(1/q+a)})$. Likewise, if $\mathcal{M}_2 \not\in \text{Tor}_{p_t}(X_{\ell})$ then there exist indecomposable direct summands $S_{J'}$, $S_{K'}$ of $\mathcal{M}_2$ such that $J' = [a', b']$, $K' = [b', c']$ with $b = p'/q' \not\in (1/\ell) \mathbb{Z}$, and this means that there exists a nonzero morphism $\pi^*_{\infty,q}(q S_{p'}) \to \mathcal{M}_2$. If either $\mathcal{M}_1$ or $\mathcal{M}_2$ do not belong to $\text{Tor}_{p_t}(X_{\ell})$, then for any extension 

$$0 \to \mathcal{M}_2 \to \mathcal{M}' \to \mathcal{M}_1 \to 0,$$

we either have $\text{Hom}(\mathcal{M}', \pi^*_{\infty,q}(q S_{q(1/q+a)}) \neq 0$ or $\text{Hom}(\pi^*_{\infty,q}(q S_{p'}), \mathcal{M}') \neq 0$. In both cases we conclude that $\mathcal{M}'$ does not belong to $\text{Tor}_{p_t}(X_{\ell})$, and thus a fortiori not to $\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n)$. In particular, we may not have $\mathcal{M} \cong \mathcal{M}'$ and the assertion follows.

\[\square\]

**Lemma 6.11** The composition subalgebra $C_{\infty}$ is dense in $H_{\infty}^{tor}$.

**Proof** Let $n$ be a positive integer. By [49, Lemma 4.3], $H_{\infty}^{tor}$ is generated by $1_n S_n$, for $1 \leq i \leq n$, and the elements $1_n S_{n(i)}$, $1_n S_{n(2)}$, $\ldots$. Observe that in $H_{\infty}^{tor}$ we have 

$$\Omega_{\infty,n}(1_n S_{nk}) = \Omega_{\infty,n\ell}(1_n S_{n(k\ell)}),$$

for any pair of positive integers $n$, $\ell$. Let us simply denote by $x_k$ this element. The lemma will be proved once we show that $x_k$ belongs to the closure $\overline{C_{\infty}}$ of $C_{\infty}$ in $H_{\infty}^{tor}$ for any positive integer $k$. We will prove this by induction on $k$ and by some explicit computations. For $k = 1$, we have 

$$x_1 = \lim_{n \to \infty} E_{[0, \frac{1}{n}]} E_{[\frac{1}{n}, 1]} l.$$

Assume that for any $i < k$, we have $x_i \in \overline{C_{\infty}}$. Then $H_{\infty}^{tor}[f] \subset \overline{C_{\infty}}$ for all $f < k\delta$. On the other hand, from 

$$x_k = \lim_{n \to \infty} v^{1/2} E_{[0, \frac{1}{n}]} E_{[\frac{1}{n}, 1]} l S_{n(kn - 1)}),$$

we deduce that $x_k \in \overline{C_{\infty}}$ as wanted. \[\square\]

We denote by $H_{\infty}^{tw,tor}$ the extended version of the completion $H_{\infty}^{tor}$.

Let $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ and consider the sequence $\{\Omega_{\infty,n\ell}(n\ell c_r)\}_{\ell}$ in $H_{\infty}^{tw,tor}$. It follows from the definition of the $m_c r$’s [see Eq. (4.5)] that such a sequence is Cauchy since the functor $\pi^*_m$ preserves the square freeness of the socle of a torsion sheaf for any $m, k \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}, k|m$. Thus, there exists the limit 

$$c_r := \lim_{\ell \to +\infty} \Omega_{\infty,n\ell}(n\ell c_r) \in H_{\infty}^{tw,tor}[r\delta].$$
Since the elements $n_1, n_2, \ldots$ commute and are algebraically independent for any positive integer $n$, the same holds for their respective limits $c_1, c_2, \ldots$. Thanks to Formula (4.6), we can define for any $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ the element $z_r \in \mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}[r \delta]$. Also, the elements $z_1, z_2, \ldots$ commute and are algebraically independent.

\textbf{Proposition 6.12} The center of $\mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$ is $\widehat{\mathbb{Q}}[z_1, z_2, \ldots]$.

\textbf{Proof} For any $x \in \mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$ such that $x$ has a representative $x_n \in \mathbf{H}_n^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$ for some positive integer $m$, we have

$$z_r \cdot \Omega_{\infty,n}(x_n) - \Omega_{\infty,n}(x_n) \cdot z_r = \lim_{\ell \to +\infty} \Omega_{\infty,n}(n_\ell z_r \cdot \Omega_{n_\ell,n}(x_n) - \Omega_{n_\ell,n}(x_n) \cdot n_\ell z_r) = 0.$$  

This shows that $z_1, z_2, \ldots$ belong to the center of $\mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$. Conversely, let $z \in \mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$ be a central element. We may write $z = \lim_{k \to +\infty} k z$ with $k z \in \mathbf{H}_n^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$. We claim that for any element $y \in \mathbf{H}_k^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$, we have $y \cdot k z = k z \cdot y$. Since $\text{Tor}_{p_k}(X_k)$ is a full abelian subcategory of $\text{Tor}_{p_k}(X_{\infty})$, any short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{M}' \to \mathcal{M} \to \mathcal{M}'' \to 0$$

of objects of $\text{Tor}_{p_k}(X_{\infty})$, in which two among $\mathcal{M}, \mathcal{M}', \mathcal{M}''$ have a representative in $\text{Tor}_{p_k}(X_k)$, comes from a short exact sequence in $\text{Tor}_{p_k}(X_k)$. In particular, all three objects $\mathcal{M}, \mathcal{M}', \mathcal{M}''$ belong to $\text{Tor}_{p_k}(X_k)$. This implies that the restrictions of $\Omega_{\infty,k}(y) \cdot z$ and $z \cdot \Omega_{\infty,k}(y)$ to objects of $\text{Tor}_{p_k}(X_k)$ are equal to $y \cdot k z$ and $k z \cdot y$ respectively. Hence from the equality $\Omega_{\infty,k}(y) \cdot z = z \cdot \Omega_{\infty,k}(y)$ we deduce that $y \cdot k z = k z \cdot y$, therefore $k z$ is a central element of $\mathbf{H}_k^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$, and so $k z \in \widehat{\mathbb{Q}}[k z_1, k z_2, \ldots]$ (cf. Sect. 4.2.1). Thus $z \in \widehat{\mathbb{Q}}[z_1, z_2, \ldots]$ since the restriction maps $\widehat{\mathbb{Q}}[z_1, z_2, \ldots] \to \widehat{\mathbb{Q}}[k z_1, k z_2, \ldots]$ are isomorphisms for all $k$. \hfill \Box

The coproduct, being uniformly continuous, extends naturally to $\mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$ to yield a map

$$\tilde{\Delta}: \mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}[f] \to \prod_{f_1 + f_2 = f} \mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}[f_1] \otimes \mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}[f_2].$$

Equipped with this coproduct, $\mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$ is a topological bialgebra. In particular,

$$\tilde{\Delta}(z_r) = z_r \otimes 1 + k(0, r \delta) \otimes z_r.$$

\textbf{Remark 6.13} The extension of the Green pairing to $\mathbf{H}_f^{\text{tw},\text{tor}}$ is problematic. For instance, the sequence of elements $\{x_\ell\}_\ell$, where

$$x_\ell := \sum_{n \leq \ell} 1_{n \in S^{(n-1)}} \otimes 1_{n \in S^{(n)}},$$

is a topological bialgebra.
is Cauchy, hence it converges to an element in $H_{\infty}^{tw,tor}[\delta]$. However,

$$(x_\ell, x_\ell)_G = \sum_{n \leq \ell} (u - v^{-1})^2 = \ell (u - v^{-1})^2$$

does not converge. The elements $1_f$ for $f \in \mathbb{N}^{S_1}_{Q_0}, f \neq 0$, are likewise of infinite norm.

At this point, we could define a positive part of $U_\upsilon(gl(S_1^{S_1}))$ as $\tilde{Q}[z_1, z_2, \ldots] \otimes_{\mathbb{Q}} C_\infty$. Because of the remark above, it is not clear to us how to get a geometric definition of the whole $U_\upsilon(gl(S_1^{S_1}))$ by considering a reduced Drinfeld double of the latter algebra.

We end this section by describing possible canonical and crystal bases for $H_{\infty}^{tor}$. For any positive integer $n$ and $f \in \mathbb{N}^{S_1}_{Q_0}$, let $nX_f$ stand for the stack of nilpotent $F_q$-representations of $\mathbb{Z}/n\mathbb{Z}$ of dimension $n\upsilon_f$ (cf. Formula (3.11) for the definition of $n\upsilon_f$). For any $\ell \geq 1$ there is a canonical open embedding $nX_f \subset n\ell \mathcal{X}_f$ induced by the exact functor $\pi^*_{n\ell,n} : \text{Coh}(X_n) \to \text{Coh}(X_{n\ell})$. In concrete terms, $\pi^*_{n\ell,n}$ identifies the stack of representation of $\mathbb{Z}/n\mathbb{Z}$ of dimension $n\upsilon_f$ with the open substack of representations of $\mathbb{Z}/n\ell\mathbb{Z}$ of dimension $n\ell \upsilon_f$ for which the edges $k \to k + 1$ are isomorphisms whenever $k \neq 0 \mod n$. We obtain in this way a presentation of the stack of torsion sheaves on $X_\infty$ supported at the stacky point $p_\infty$ as the direct limit $X_f = \lim_{\to} nX_f$.

Now let $M$ be an object of $\text{Tor}_{p_\infty}(X_\infty)$ of dimension $f$, and let $O_M$ be the substack of $\mathcal{X}_f$ parametrizing sheaves isomorphic to $M$. There is a unique perverse sheaf $IC(O_M) \in D_{\text{cst}}^b (X_f)$\footnote{By definition, $D_{\text{cst}}^b (X_f) = \lim_{\to} D_{\text{cst}}^b (n\mathcal{X}_f)$.} whose restriction to each $n\mathcal{X}_f$ is equal to $IC(nO_M, \mathbb{Q}_\ell)$, where $nO_M \subset n\mathcal{X}_f$ is the substack parametrizing objects isomorphic to $M$ (which may well be empty). We define the canonical basis of $H_{\infty}^{tor}$ as the collection of elements $B := \{b_M | M \in \text{Tor}_{p_\infty}(X_\infty)\}$, where

$$b_M = \sum_{N} \sum_{i} v^{-2i} \dim (H^i (IC(O_M)|_{O_N})) 1_{N} \in H_{\infty}^{tor}.$$  

Here the sum runs over all $N \in \text{Tor}_{p_\infty}(X_\infty)$ satisfying $\text{dim}(N) = \text{dim}(M)$. The following is immediate.

**Proposition 6.14** The set $B$ is a topological basis of $H_{\infty}^{tor}$, i.e., it spans a dense subspace of $H_{\infty}^{tor}$.

**Remark 6.15** There is a similar extension to the setting of $H_{\infty}^{tor}$ of the theory of crystal bases, as expounded by Kashiwara–Saito, and based on the geometry of the cotangent stack. Indeed, $T^*\mathcal{X}_f$ (or its underived component) is equal to a direct limit of open
finite type substacks $T^*_{n_f}$, and we may define a Lagrangian substack $\Lambda_f$ as the direct limit of the Lusztig nilpotent Lagrangian varieties $n_\Lambda_{f} \subset T^*_{n_f} \mathcal{X}_f$. Then $\Lambda_f$ is a pure-dimensional stack, locally of finite type, and the set of irreducible components of $\Lambda = \bigsqcup_f \Lambda_f$ is in bijection with $\mathcal{B}$ and carries the structure of a crystal graph with operators $\tilde{e}_J, \tilde{f}_J$ labelled by rational intervals $J \subseteq S^1_Q$.

6.2.3 Hecke algebra of the infinite root stack over a curve and $U_\nu(\mathfrak{gl}(S^1_Q))$

Let $U^0_\nu$ be the subalgebra of $H^{tw}_\infty$ generated by $\Omega_{\infty,1}(C)$ and $C_\infty$. One can easily show that it is a topological Hopf algebra, hence there exists a reduced Drinfeld double $DU^0_\nu$.

As before, we can introduce a completion $U^0_\nu$ which is an associative algebra by the same arguments as in the proof of Proposition 6.10. Let $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$. First note that the $nZ_r$’s belong to $U^0_\nu$ (cf. the proof of [14, Proposition 6.3]). The sequence $\{\Omega_{\infty,n\ell}(n\ell Z_r)\}_{\ell}$ in $U^0_\nu$ is Cauchy, hence there exists a limit $Z_r := \lim_{\ell \to +\infty} \Omega_{\infty,n\ell}(n\ell Z_r) \in U^0_\nu$.

Since the elements $nZ_1, nZ_2, \ldots$ commute and are algebraically independent for any positive integer $n$, the same holds for their respective limits $Z_1, Z_2, \ldots$. In addition, the dimension of $Z_r$ is $r \delta$. By using the same arguments as in the proof of Proposition 6.12, the elements $Z_1, Z_2, \ldots$ generate the center of $U^0_\nu$.

Remark 6.16 A possible candidate for being $U_\nu(\mathfrak{gl}(S^1_Q))$ is $DU^0_\nu$, but it is not true that we can decompose it as a commuting tensor product of a Heisenberg algebra and $U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q))$. On the other hand, as we will show in Sect. 7, it contains as a subalgebra the quantum enveloping algebra $U_\nu(\widehat{\mathfrak{gl}}(\infty))$ of the affinization of $\mathfrak{gl}(\infty)$.

Another candidate for being at least a positive part of $U_\nu(\mathfrak{gl}(S^1_Q))$ is $U^0_\nu$, but at the moment we do not know how to extend the Green pairing to the completion in order to take the reduced Drinfeld double of it, because of elements of infinite norm as the $Z_r$’s (see also Remark 6.13).

6.3 Shuffle algebra presentation of $U^\nu_\infty$

For $x \in \mathbb{Q}$, define

$$I^\nu_{1,x} := \sum_{M \in \text{Pic}(X), \deg(M) = [x]} \prod_{m \in M} \mathcal{L}^\nu_{\infty}$$

Let $U^\nu_\infty$ be the subalgebra of $H^{tw}_\infty$ generated by $\{I^\nu_{1,x} | x \in \mathbb{Q}\}$. We call it the positive spherical algebra of $H^{tw}_\infty$. As before, we will give a shuffle presentation of $U^\nu_\infty$.

For $y \in \mathbb{Q}_{\geq 0}$, define

$$\theta_{0,y} := \Omega_{\infty,m}(m\theta_0, e)$$
if \( y = e / m \) with \( \gcd(e, m) = 1 \). One can check that this quantity is well defined by Formulas (5.1).

**Proposition 6.17** Let \( x \in \mathbb{Q} \) be such that \( x = d / k \) with \( \gcd(d, k) = 1 \). Then

\[
\tilde{\Delta}(1_{1,x}^{ss}) = 1_{1,x}^{ss} \otimes 1 + \sum_{y \in \mathbb{Q}_{\geq 0}} T_{\infty}^{\{x\}}(\theta_0, y) k_{\{1, x-y\}}^{ss} \otimes 1_{1,x-y}^{ss}.
\]

**Proof** By construction, \( 1_{1,x}^{ss} = \Omega_{\infty,k}(k 1_{1,d}^{ss}) \) if \( x = d / k \) with \( \gcd(d, k) = 1 \). Therefore, by definition of \( \tilde{\Delta} \), we need to compute \( \lim_{n} n \tilde{\Delta}(\pi_{n,k}^{*}(k 1_{1,d}^{ss})) \). By Proposition A.13, we have

\[
n \tilde{\Delta}(\pi_{n,k}^{*}(k 1_{1,d}^{ss})) = n \tilde{\Delta}(n 1_{1, dn/k}^{ss}) = n 1_{1, dn/k}^{ss} \otimes 1 + \sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} T_{n}^{\{d/k\}}(n \theta_0, e) k_{\{1, dn/k-e\}}^{ss} \otimes n 1_{1, dn/k-e}^{ss}.
\]

By passing to the limit, the assertion follows. \( \square \)

Denote by \( H_{\infty}^{bun} \) the Hall algebra associated with the exact subcategory consisting of locally free sheaves on \( X_{\infty} \). Let us define \( \omega_{\infty} : H_{\infty}^{tw} \rightarrow H_{\infty}^{bun} \) as

\[
\omega_{\infty}(x) := \Omega_{\infty,n}(x_n),
\]

if \( x = \Omega_{\infty,n}(x_n) \). The following version of Proposition A.10 is straightforward to prove.

**Lemma 6.18** Let \( x \in \mathbb{Q} \). Then

\[
\omega_{n}\left(\sum_{e \in \mathbb{Q}_{\geq 0}} \theta_0, e n 1_{1,x}^{ss}\right) = \sum_{\alpha \in \mathbb{Q}_{\geq 0}} \xi_{\alpha}(x) n 1_{1,x+\alpha}^{ss},
\]

where

\[
\xi_{\alpha}^{(d)} := \begin{cases} 
\xi_{\alpha} & \text{if } \{x\} = 0, \{\alpha\} = 0, \\
\xi_{\{x\}}^{\circ} - q^{-1} \xi_{\{\alpha\}}^{\circ} & \text{if } \{x\} \neq 0, \{x+\alpha\} = 0, \\
\xi_{\{x\}}^{\circ} & \text{if } \{x\} \neq 0, \{\alpha\} = 0, \\
0 & \text{otherwise.}
\end{cases}
\]

Now we shall follow similar approach as in Sect. 4.4. For \( r \geq 1 \), define

\[
H_{\infty}^{tw}[r] := \bigoplus_{\alpha \in \mathbb{Q}_{\geq 0}^{num}(X_{\infty}) \backslash \mathbb{Z}_{k(\alpha) = r}} H_{\infty}^{tw}(\alpha) \quad \text{and} \quad U_{\infty}^{\geq}[r] := U_{\infty}^{\geq} \cap H_{\infty}^{tw}[r].
\]
As before, we define for \( r \geq 1 \)

\[ J_r : U_\infty^\geq [r] \to (U_\infty^\geq [1])^{\hat{\otimes} r}, \quad u \mapsto \omega_\infty^{\hat{\otimes} r} \Delta_{1, \ldots, 1}(u), \]

and \( J : U_\infty^\geq \to \bigoplus_r (U_\infty^\geq [1])^{\hat{\otimes} r} \), given by the sum of all the maps \( J_r \), is injective.

Let \( V_\infty \) be an infinite-dimensional vector space with basis \( \{ \vec{v}_x \mid x \in S^1_\infty \} \). Let us consider the following assignment: for any \( a \in \mathbb{Q} \)

\[ \mathbf{1}^{ss}_{1, a} \mapsto x^{[a]} \otimes \vec{v}_{[a]}. \]  

(6.11)

Thus we have

\[ (U_\infty^\geq [1])^{\hat{\otimes} r} \simeq \mathbb{C}[x_1^\pm, \ldots, x_r^\pm] \otimes V^\otimes r, \]

\[ (U_\infty^= [1])^{\hat{\otimes} r} \simeq \mathbb{C}[x_1^\pm, \ldots, x_r^\pm]([x_1/x_2, \ldots, x_{r-1}/x_r]) \otimes V_\infty^\otimes r. \]

For any rational function \( h(z) \in \mathbb{C}(z) \), define the map \( \varpi^h \) which assigns to \( x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \vec{v}_{1,a_1} \otimes \vec{v}_{2,a_2} \), the following:

\[
\begin{align*}
&h(x_1 x_2^{-1}) v_{1,a_1}^{-1} \dfrac{1-x_1 x_2^{-1}}{1-x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \vec{v}_{1,a_1} \otimes \vec{v}_{2,a_2} + h(x_2 x_1^{-1}) \dfrac{1-x_2 x_1^{-1}}{1-x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \vec{v}_{1,a_1} \otimes \vec{v}_{2,a_2} & \text{if } a_1 > a_2; \\
h(x_1 x_2^{-1}) x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \vec{v}_{1,a_1} \otimes \vec{v}_{2,a_2} & \text{if } a_1 = a_2; \\
h(x_1 x_2^{-1}) v_1^{-1} \dfrac{1-x_1 x_2^{-1}}{1-x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \vec{v}_{1,a_1} \otimes \vec{v}_{2,a_2} + h(x_2 x_1^{-1}) \dfrac{1-x_2 x_1^{-1}}{1-x_1 x_2} x_1^{d_1} x_2^{d_2} \vec{v}_{1,a_1} \otimes \vec{v}_{2,a_2} & \text{if } a_1 < a_2.
\end{align*}
\]

For any permutation \( \sigma \), we define \( \varpi^h_\sigma \) as in Formula (4.10).

**Proposition 6.19** Set

\[ h_X(z) \equiv \dfrac{\nu^{2(1-g_X)} h_X(z)}{h_X(\nu^{-2} z)}. \]

Then

- the map \( \varpi^h_X \) satisfies the braid relation.
- the vector space

\[ Sh_{\infty, h_X(z)} := \mathbb{C} \bigoplus_{r \geq 1} \mathbb{C}[x_1^\pm, \ldots, x_r^\pm]([x_1/x_2, \ldots, x_{r-1}/x_r]) \otimes V_\infty^\otimes r, \]

with the multiplication given by

\[
P(x_1, \ldots, x_r) \bigotimes_{\ell_i} \vec{v}_{i, \ell_i} \star Q(x_1, \ldots, x_s) \bigotimes_{k=1}^{s} \vec{v}_{k,j_k}
\]

\[
:= \sum_{\sigma \in S_{h_X,r,s}} \varpi^h_X(P(x_1, \ldots, x_r) \ Q(x_{r+1}, \ldots, x_{r+s}) \bigotimes_{i=1}^{r+s} \vec{v}_{i,c_i})
\]
where $c_i = \ell_i$ for $i = 1, \ldots, r$ and $c_{r+k} = j_k$ for $k = 1, \ldots, s$, is an associative algebra. Moreover, $\text{Sh}_{\text{vec}, h(z)}^\infty$ is equipped with a coproduct $\Delta : \text{Sh}_{\text{vec}, h(z)}^\infty \to \text{Sh}_{\text{vec}, h(z)}^\infty \otimes \text{Sh}_{\text{vec}, h(z)}^\infty$ given by

\[
\Delta_{u,v}(x_1^{d_1} \cdots x_r^{d_r} v_1^1, \ell_1 \otimes \cdots \otimes v_r^\ell_r) := \sum \delta_{u+u', v+v' - \{i\}} (x_1^{d_1} \cdots x_u^{d_u} v_1^{1, \ell_1} \otimes \cdots \otimes v_u^{1, \ell_u} \otimes (x_1^{d_{u+1}} \cdots x_v^{d_v} v_{u+1}^{1, \ell_{u+1}} \otimes \cdots \otimes v_v^{1, \ell_v}) \otimes \cdots ) \quad \text{and} \quad \Delta \Delta_{u,v} = \Delta_{u,v} \Delta_{u,v}.
\]

- The constant term map $J : U_\infty^\infty \to \text{Sh}_{\text{vec}, h_X(z)}^\infty$ is an algebra morphism such that $J_{u \otimes w} \circ (\omega_n \otimes \omega_n) \circ \Delta_{u,v} = \Delta_{u,v} \circ J_{u \otimes w}$.

$U_\infty^\infty$ is isomorphic to the subalgebra $S_{\text{vec}, h_X(z)}^\infty \subset \text{Sh}_{\text{vec}, h_X(z)}^\infty$ generated by the degree one component in $x$. Moreover, the algebra $\text{Sh}_{\text{vec}, h_X(z)}^\infty$ is isomorphic to the subalgebra generated by the degree one component in $x$ of the image of the morphism of algebras

\[
\Omega_\infty : \text{Sh}_{\text{vec}, h(z)}^\infty \to \text{Sh}_{\text{vec}, h_X(z)}^\infty, \quad P(x_1, \ldots, x_r) \mapsto P(x_1, \ldots, x_r) \otimes \bigotimes_{i=1}^r v_{i,0}.
\]

**Proof** We follow arguments similar to those in the proof of Proposition 4.15. By using Proposition 6.17 and Lemma 6.18, we can derive the following formula for the “standard factor” in $J_2$:

\[
\sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0} \atop m|k} \omega_{\Delta_\infty} \left( T_{\Delta_\infty}^{[d/m]} 1_{1, \ell/n} \right) k(1, d/m - e/k) 1_{1, \ell/n} \otimes 1_{1, d/m - e/k} =
\]

\[
= \delta_{\ell/n - d/m, 0} v^{-2g_X} \sum_{s \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \xi_s 1_{1, \ell/n+s} \otimes 1_{1, d/m-s} + (1 - \delta_{\ell/n - d/m, 0}) v^{-2g_X}
\]

\[
\times \sum_{s \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \left( v^{-1} \xi_s \otimes 1_{1, \ell/n+s} \otimes 1_{1, d/m-s} + (\xi_s - q^{-1} \xi^*_s) 1_{1, \ell/n+s+[d/m - \ell/n]} \otimes 1_{1, d/m-s-[d/m - \ell/n]} \right).
\]

Let us introduce the automorphism $\gamma^\pm m$ of $U_n^\infty$ defined as

\[
\gamma^\pm m(1_{1, x}) := 1_{1, x \pm m}
\]

for $m \in \mathbb{Q}$. Denote by $\gamma^\bullet_i$ the operator $\gamma^\bullet_i$ acting on the $i$th component of the tensor product. By using Corollaries A.11 and A.12 the previous quantity is equal to
The assertion follows from the assignment (6.11).  

6.4 Hecke operators on line bundles and the fundamental representation of $U_\nu(sl(S^1_Q))$

We define the fundamental representation of $U_\nu(sl(S^1_Q))$ as the $\tilde{Q}$-vector space

$$V_{S^1_Q} = \bigoplus_{y \in \tilde{Q}} \tilde{Q} \tilde{u}_y,$$

with action given by

$$F_{[a,b]} \bullet \tilde{u}_y = \delta_{[b+y],0} u^{1/2} \tilde{u}_{y+b-a},$$
$$E_{[a,b]} \bullet \tilde{u}_y = \delta_{[a+y],0} u^{-1/2} \tilde{u}_{y+a-b},$$
$$K^\pm_{[a',b'][a,b]} \bullet \tilde{u}_y = u^{\pm (\delta_{[b'+y],0} - \delta_{[a'+y],0})} \tilde{u}_y,$$

for rational intervals $[a, b], [a', b'] \subseteq S^1_Q$, with $[a, b]$ strict, and $y \in \tilde{Q}$.

The action of the Hall algebra $H^{tw,tor}_\infty$ on $H^{bun}_\infty$ is given as

$$H^{tw,tor}_\infty \otimes H^{bun}_\infty \rightarrow H^{bun}_\infty, \quad u_0 \otimes u \mapsto u_0 \bullet u := \omega_\infty(u_0 u).$$

Thus we have the following.

**Theorem 6.20** The natural action of $U_\nu(sl(S^1_Q))$ on $U^{\infty}_\infty[1]$ is isomorphic to $V_{S^1_Q}$ after applying the automorphism

$$\Phi(E_J) = F_J, \quad \Phi(F_J) = E_J, \quad \Phi(K_{J'}) = K_{J'}, \quad \Phi(\nu) = \nu^{-1}. \quad (6.12)$$

**Proof** By using Corollary A.7, one can easily derive the action of $F_{[a,b]}$ and $E_{[a,b]}$. By Formula (4.12), we have

$$K^\pm_{[a',b'][a,b]} \bullet 1_{1_y}^{ss} = u^{\pm (\delta_{[b'+y],0} - \delta_{[a'+y],0})} 1_{1_y}^{ss},$$

for a rational interval $[a', b'] \subseteq S^1_Q$ and $y \in \tilde{Q}$.  

6.5 Tensor and symmetric tensor representations of $U_v(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q))$

Also in this case, we can extend the $U_v(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q))$-action to $U^>_\infty[1]^\otimes r$, which we call $r$th tensor representation of $U_v(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q))$, and to $U^>_\infty[1]^\hat{\otimes} r$. We have the following.

**Proposition 6.21** Let $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$. Then the symmetrization operator $\Psi^>_\infty,r$ given by the multiplication

$$\Psi^>_\infty,r : U^>_\infty[1]^\otimes r \to U^>_\infty[1]^\hat{\otimes} r$$

is a $U_v(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q))$-intertwiner.

We call the image of $\Psi^>_\infty,r$, which is $U^>_\infty[r]$, the symmetric tensor representation of $U_v(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q))$ (of genus $g_X$).

6.6 Representation of the completed Hecke algebra

Let us now consider the subalgebra $\Lambda \otimes \tilde{\mathbb{Q}} C_\infty$ of the completed Hecke algebra $U^0_\infty$, where $\Lambda := \tilde{\mathbb{Q}}[Z_1, Z_2, \ldots, Z_r, \ldots]$ is the center of $U^0_\infty$.

First note that, by Proposition 3.28 and Corollaries 3.29 and 3.30, there does not exist a completion of $H^\text{bun}_\infty$ similar to $H^\text{w,tor}_\infty, p_\infty$.

We define the fundamental representation of $\Lambda \otimes \tilde{\mathbb{Q}} C_\infty$ and $U^0_\infty$ as the $\tilde{\mathbb{Q}}$-vector space

$$V = \bigoplus_{y \in \mathbb{Q}} \tilde{\mathbb{Q}} \tilde{u}_y,$$

with action given by

$$1_{[a,b]} \cdot \tilde{u}_y = \delta_{(b+y),0} \cdot u^y_{-1} \cdot \tilde{u}_{y+b-a},$$

$$K_{[a,b]}^\pm \cdot \tilde{u}_y = u^y_{\pm(\delta_{(a+y),0} - \delta_{(b+y),0})} \cdot \tilde{u}_y,$$

$$Z_r \cdot \tilde{u}_y = (n Z_r, n \theta_{0,rn}) G \cdot \tilde{u}_{y+r},$$

for any rational interval $[a, b] \subset S^1_Q$ and $y = d/n \in \mathbb{Q}$, with g.c.d. $(d, n) = 1$.

Thanks to Corollary 3.30, the action of the Hall algebra $U^0_\infty$ on $H^\text{bun}_\infty$ extends to $U^0_\infty$. We have:

**Theorem 6.22** The natural action of $\Lambda \otimes \tilde{\mathbb{Q}} C_\infty$ and $U^0_\infty$ on $U^>_\infty[1]$ is isomorphic to $V$. 

7 Comparisons with \( U_\psi(\hat{\mathfrak{s}l}(+\infty)) \) and \( U_\psi(\hat{\mathfrak{s}l}(\infty)) \)

Let

\[
\begin{array}{cccccc}
1 & 2 & 3 & 4 & n - 1 & n \\
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot
\end{array}
\]

be the Dynkin diagram of type \( A_n \). We can consider two different limits for \( n \to +\infty \): the infinite Dynkin diagram

\[
\begin{array}{cccccc}
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot
\end{array}
\]

which gives rise to the infinite dimensional Lie algebra \( \mathfrak{sl}(+\infty) \), and the infinite Dynkin diagram

\[
\begin{array}{cccccc}
\cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot & \cdot
\end{array}
\]

which corresponds to the infinite dimensional Lie algebra \( \mathfrak{sl}(\infty) \). One can define the quantum groups \( U_\psi(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n)) \) and \( U_\psi(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(\infty)) \) using the Drinfeld–Jimbo presentation (see for example [5, Section 2]). In the present section, we relate the quantum affinization of such quantum groups to our algebras \( U_\psi(\hat{\mathfrak{s}l}(\mathbb{Q})) = \mathbb{D}C_\infty \) and \( \mathbb{D}U_{\infty}^0 \).

Let us start by realizing geometrically \( U_\psi(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(+\infty)) \) as a direct limit of associative algebras. Let \( n \) be a positive integer and consider the Serre subcategory \( \text{add}(\mathcal{S}_{n+1}) \) of \( \text{Tor}_{p_{n+1}}(X_{n+1}) \) generated by the simple torsion sheaf \( \mathcal{S}_{n+1} \). As described in [14, Section 4.10], the Serre quotient \( \text{Tor}_{p_{n+1}}(X_{n+1})/\text{add}(\mathcal{S}_{n+1}) \) is equivalent to \( \text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n) \): there exists an exact fully faithful functor

\[
\text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n) \to \text{Tor}_{p_{n+1}}(X_{n+1})
\]

such that

\[
\mathcal{S}_n \mapsto (n+1)\mathcal{S}_1^{(2)} \quad \text{and} \quad \mathcal{S}_i \mapsto (n+1)\mathcal{S}_{i+1} \quad \text{for} \quad i = 1, \ldots, n - 1.
\]

Let us denote by \( i_{n,n+1} : \text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n) \to \text{Tor}_{p_{n+1}}(X_{n+1}) \) the composition of such a functor with the equivalence given by tensoring by \( L_{n+1} \). We have

\[
i_{n,n+1}(\mathcal{S}_n) = (n+1)\mathcal{S}_{n+1}^{(2)} \quad \text{and} \quad i_{n,n+1}(\mathcal{S}_i) = (n+1)\mathcal{S}_{i+1} \quad \text{for} \quad i = 1, \ldots, n - 1.
\]

(7.2)

By [14, Theorem 3.3], we have an injective algebra homomorphism of the reduced Drinfeld doubles \( i_{n,n+1} : \mathbb{D}H_{n,p_n}^{tw,tor} \to \mathbb{D}H_{n+1,p_{n+1}}^{tw,tor} \) and therefore an injective algebra homomorphism

\[
i_{n,n+1} : \mathbb{D}C_n \to \mathbb{D}C_{n+1}.
\]
Here and in the following, by abuse of notation we denote in the same way the functor (7.2) and the homomorphisms of algebras induced by it.

We define $U_\upsilon(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(+\infty))$ as the direct limit

$$U_\upsilon(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(+\infty)) := \lim_{\longrightarrow} \mathbf{D}C_n$$

with respect to the directed system of associative algebras $(\mathbf{D}C_n, t_n, n+1)$. Now, let us relate it to $U_\upsilon(\mathfrak{sl}(S_1^1))$. Define a discrete family $\{\alpha_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$ of rational numbers $\alpha_n$ by

$$\alpha_n := \begin{cases} 1 - \frac{1}{2n+1} & \text{for } n \geq 0, \\ \frac{1}{2-n+1} & \text{for } n \leq 0. \end{cases}$$

Define the injective homomorphism $\Phi_{n,+\infty} : C_n \to H_{\infty, p_\infty}^{tw, \text{tor}}$ of algebras sending

$$1_n S_n \mapsto 1_{S_{[\alpha_{n-1}, 1/2]}}, \quad 1_n S_i \mapsto 1_{S_{[\alpha_{i-1}, \alpha_i]}} \quad \text{for } i = 1, \ldots, n-1,$$

$$k(0, \pm e_n, n) \mapsto K_{[\alpha_{n-1}, 1/2]}^{\pm} \quad \text{and} \quad k(0, \pm e_{n, i}) \mapsto K_{[\alpha_{i-1}, \alpha_i]}^{\pm} \quad \text{for } i = 1, \ldots, n-1.$$

The homomorphism $\Phi_{n,+\infty}$ is compatible with the homomorphism $t_{n, n+1} : C_n \to C_{n+1}$, i.e., we have a commutative diagram of associative algebras

$$
\begin{array}{ccc}
C_n & \xrightarrow{\Phi_{n,+\infty}} & H_{\infty, p_\infty}^{tw, \text{tor}} \\
\downarrow{t_{n, n+1}} & & \downarrow{id} \\
C_{n+1} & \xrightarrow{\Phi_{n+1,+\infty}} & H_{\infty, p_\infty}^{tw, \text{tor}}
\end{array}
$$

Such a compatibility holds at the level of the reduced Drinfeld doubles. In particular, we obtain the following.

**Proposition 7.1** The homomorphisms $\Phi_{n,+\infty}$ induce an injective homomorphism of associative algebras

$$\Phi_{+, \infty} : U_\upsilon(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(+\infty)) \to U_\upsilon(\mathfrak{sl}(S_1^1)).$$

If we see $\text{add}(S_{n+1}^{(1)})$ as a Serre subcategory of $\text{Tor}(X_{n+1})$ and consider the corresponding Serre quotient, we obtain an exact fully faithful functor $t_{n, n+1} : \text{Tor}(X_n) \to \text{Tor}(X_{n+1})$ and therefore an injective homomorphism of algebras (cf. [14, Theorem 5.25])

$$t_{n, n+1} : D U_n^0 \to D U_{n+1}^0,$$ i.e., $t_{n, n+1} : U_\upsilon(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(n)) \to U_\upsilon(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(n+1))$. 

We call $U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(+\infty))$ the direct limit 
\[ U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(+\infty)) := \lim_{n} DU_n^0 \]

with respect to the directed system of associative algebras $(DU_n^0, i_{n,n+1})$. By using similar arguments than before, we obtain injective homomorphisms $\Phi_{n,+\infty} : DU_n^0 \to DU_\infty^0$ (note that the generators $\Omega_n(T_r)$ are sent to $\Omega_\infty(T_r)$).

**Proposition 7.2** The homomorphisms $\Phi_{n,+\infty}$ induce an injective homomorphism of associative algebras
\[ \Phi_{+\infty} : U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(+\infty)) \to DU_\infty^0. \]

**Remark 7.3** The construction of the above embedding $U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(+\infty)) \to U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^n_{\mathbb{Q}}))$ depends on a choice of a discrete sequence $(\alpha_n)_n$ as above; we could have constructed a similar embedding using any discrete sequence with a single accumulation point. \(\triangle\)

Now we turn to the second type of limit of the $A_n$ Dynkin quiver (7.1). By using again Serre quotients, we can define an exact fully faithful functor $J_{n,n+2} : \text{Tor}_{p_n}(X_n) \to \text{Tor}_{p_{n+2}}(X_{n+2})$ sending
\[ nS_n \mapsto i_{n+1,n+2}(n+1S_1^{(2)}) \quad \text{and} \quad nS_i \mapsto n+2S_{i+1} \quad \text{for} \quad i = 1, \ldots, n-1. \]

Then there is a corresponding injective homomorphism of algebras $J_{n,n+2} : DC_n \to DC_{n+2}$ and a directed system $(DC_n, J_{n,n+2})$. We define $U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(\infty))$ as the direct limit
\[ U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(\infty)) := \lim_{n} DC_n. \]

As before, by working over the category of all torsion sheaves on $X_n$ and $X_{n+2}$, we can obtain a directed system $(DU_n^0, J_{n,n+2})$. We define $U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(\infty))$ as the direct limit
\[ U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(\infty)) := \lim_{n} DU_n^0. \]

**Remark 7.4** In [25], Hernandez defined the quantum group $U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(\infty))$ as a quantum affinization of $U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(\infty))$ by using a “Drinfeld presentation” (see also [37]). Our approach to this quantum affinization is somewhat different and only involves Drinfeld–Jimbo type relations. \(\triangle\)

Fixing the discrete family $(\alpha_n)_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$ as before, let us consider the assignment
\[ 1_nS_n \mapsto 1_{S_{[\alpha-n/2]+2[n/2], \alpha-n/2+1]} \quad \text{and} \quad 1_nS_i \mapsto 1_{S_{[\alpha-n/2]+i, \alpha-n/2+i+1]} \quad \text{for} \quad i = 1, \ldots, n-1, \]
\[ k(0,\pm e_n) \mapsto K_{[\alpha-n/2]+2[n/2], \alpha-n/2+1]}^{\pm} \quad \text{and} \quad k(0,\pm e_n) \mapsto K_{[\alpha-n/2]+i, \alpha-n/2+i+1]}^{\pm} \quad \text{for} \quad i = 1, \ldots, n-1. \]
These define injective homomorphism of associative algebras $\Phi_{n,\infty} : DC_n \to DC_\infty$ and $\Phi_{n,\infty} : DU^0_n \to DU^0_\infty$ compatible with the $J_{n,n+2}$. As before, we have the following.

**Proposition 7.5** The homomorphisms $\Phi_{n,\infty}$ induce, respectively, injective homomorphisms of associative algebras $\Phi_{\infty} : U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{sl}}(\infty)) \to U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ and $\Phi_{\infty} : U_\nu(\hat{\mathfrak{gl}}(\infty)) \to DU^0_\infty$.

**Acknowledgements** The authors are grateful to Mattia Talpo for many enlightening conversations about root stacks and their categories of coherent sheaves, to Jyun-Ao Lin for helpful explanations about his work and to the referee for a careful reading and useful comments. They also thank Andrea Appel and Mikhail Kapranov for helpful discussions and comments; and David Hernandez for pointing out his paper [25]. Last but not least, they thank Francesco Sala for his intriguing talk at GTM seminar at IPMU, which motivated this note. He also thanks Francesco and Olivier Schiffmann for their kindness to include this note as an appendix of their work. The work of Tatsuki Kuwagaki was supported by World Premier International Research Center Initiative (WPI), MEXT, Japan and JSPS KAKENHI Grant Number JP18K13405.

**Appendix A: Some results from [36]**

In this section we provide the proofs of some of the results in [36], which are used in the main body of the paper. This is done in order to avoid possible confusions since our assumptions differ sometimes from loc.cit. (for example, the orientation of the cyclic quiver we chose in the main body of the paper is the opposite of the one in loc.cit.). We will follow the notation introduced in Sects. 3.1 and 4.

**Lemma A.1** Let $1 \leq i \leq n$ and $1 < j < n$. Then

$$\nu n S^{(j)}_i = \nu n S^{(1)}_{n[i+1-j]} 1 n S^{(j-1)}_i - 1 n S^{(j-1)}_i 1 n S^{(1)}_{n[i+1-j]}.$$

Here, we set formally $n S^{(\ell)}_0 := n S^{(\ell)}_n$ for any positive integer $\ell$.

**Proof** First note, that because of our assumption on $j$, we have

$$\langle [n S^{(j-1)}_i], [n S^{(1)}_{n[i+1-j]}] \rangle = 0$$

$$\langle [n S^{(1)}_{n[i+1-j]}], [n S^{(j-1)}_i] \rangle = \begin{cases} -1 & \text{if } n \{i + 1 - j\} = 0, \\ 0 & \text{otherwise}. \end{cases}$$

By applying the functor $\text{Hom}(\cdot, n S^{(1)}_{n[i+1-j]})$ to the short exact sequence

$$0 \to L^\otimes_{n-i} \to L^\otimes_{n} j-1-i \to n S^{(j-1)}_i \to 0, \quad (A.1)$$

we obtain

$$0 \to \text{Hom}(n S^{(j-1)}_i, n S^{(1)}_{n[i+1-j]}) \to \text{Hom}(L^\otimes_{n} j-1-i, n S^{(1)}_{n[i+1-j]}) \to \cdots$$
Since $\text{Hom}(\mathcal{L}_n^{\otimes j_1-i}, nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)}) \simeq H^0(X_n, nS_n^{(1)}) = 0$, we get

$$\text{Hom}(nS_i^{(j_1)}, nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)}) = 0, \ Ext^1(nS_i^{(j_1)}, nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)}) = 0.$$ 

Now, by applying the functor $\text{Hom}(nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)}, \cdot)$ to the short exact sequence (A.1), we obtain

$$\ldots \to \ Ext^1(nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)}, \mathcal{L}_n^{\otimes j_1-i}) \to \ Ext^1(nS_i^{(j_1)}, nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)}) \to 0.$$ 

In this case, by Serre duality $\ Ext^1(nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)}, \mathcal{L}_n^{\otimes j_1-i}) \simeq H^0(X_n, nS_1^{(1)})^\vee \simeq k$, we get

$$\text{Hom}(nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)}, nS_i^{(j_1)}) = 0, \ Ext^1(nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)}, nS_i^{(j_1)}) \simeq k.$$ 

Thus we get

$$1_nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)} 1_nS_i^{(j_1)} = v^{-1}(1_nS_i^{(j_1)} + 1_nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)} \otimes nS_i^{(j_1)}),$$

$$1_nS_i^{(j_1)} 1_nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)} = 1_nS_{n[i+1-j]}^{(1)} \otimes nS_i^{(j_1)}.$$

By using similar arguments as in the proof above, one can also prove the following lemma.

**Lemma A.2** Let $0 \leq j \leq n - 1$ and $m \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$. Then

$$1_nS_{j}^{(mn+j)} = \begin{cases} 1_nS_{j}^{(mn)} & \text{if } j = 0, \\ 1_nS_{j}^{(j)} \otimes nS_{j}^{(mn)} - v^{-2} 1_nS_{j}^{(mn)} 1_nS_{j}^{(j)} & \text{otherwise}. \end{cases}$$

**Lemma A.3** Let $1 \leq i \leq n$ and $d \in \mathbb{Z}$. Then

$$1_nS_i 1_{1,d}^{ss} = v^{\delta_n((i+d-1)/n),0} - \delta_n((i+d)/n),0 1_{1,d}^{ss} 1_nS_i + \delta_n((i+d)/n),0 v^{-1} 1_{1,d+1}^{ss}.$$ 

**Proof** Let $M$ be a line bundle on $X$ and $1 \leq k \leq n$ an integer. First compute $1_nS_k 1_{n^*M}^{ss}$. Note that

$$\langle nS_k, n^*M \rangle = \langle nS_k, \mathcal{O}_{X_n} + \text{deg}(M) \delta_n \rangle = -\delta_{k,n},$$

$$\langle \pi_n^*M, nS_k \rangle = \langle \mathcal{O}_{X_n} + \text{deg}(M) \delta_n, nS_k \rangle = \delta_{k,1}.$$
In addition, 

\[ \text{Hom}(n S_k, \pi_n^* M) \cong \text{Ext}^1(\pi_n^* M, n S_k \otimes \omega X_n)^\vee = 0 \]

\[ \text{Ext}^1(\pi_n^* M, n S_k) = 0. \]

Hence, 

\[ 1_{\pi_n^* M}^1 n S_k = \nu^{\delta, i} n S_k \oplus 1_{\pi_n^* M}, \]

\[ 1_{n S_k} n \pi_n^* M = \begin{cases} 
    \nu^{-1} \left( n S_k \oplus 1_{\pi_n^* M} + 1_{\pi_n^* M} \otimes \mathcal{L}_n \right) & \text{for } k = n, \\
    2 \delta_{k, 1} n S_k \oplus 1_{\pi_n^* M} & \text{otherwise}.
  \end{cases} \]

Thus 

\[ 1_{n S_k} n \pi_n^* M = \nu^{\delta, 1 - \delta, n} 1_{\pi_n^* M} n S_k + \delta_{k, n} \nu^{-1} 1_{\pi_n^* M} \otimes \mathcal{L}_n \]

\[ = \nu^{\delta[k/n], 1 - \delta[k/n], 0} 1_{\pi_n^* M} n S_k + \delta_{n[k/n], 0} \nu^{-1} 1_{\pi_n^* M} \otimes \mathcal{L}_n. \]

Now, 

\[ 1_n S_i n_{1, d}^{1, SS} = 1_n S_i \sum_{n \in \text{Pic}(X), \deg(M) = n [d]} 1_{\pi_n^* M} \otimes \mathcal{L}_n \otimes n [d] = \sum_{n \in \text{Pic}(X), \deg(M) = n [d]} 1_n S_i 1_{\pi_n^* M} \otimes \mathcal{L}_n \otimes n [d] \]

\[ = \sum_{n \in \text{Pic}(X), \deg(M) = n [d]} T_{n} [d] \left( 1_n S_{i + n [d]} 1_{\pi_n^* M} \right) \]

\[ = \sum_{n \in \text{Pic}(X), \deg(M) = n [d]} T_{n} [d] \left( \nu^{\delta[n[i+d], 1 - \delta[n[i+d], 0] 1_{\pi_n^* M} n S_{i + n [i+d]} + \delta[n[i+d], 0] \nu^{-1} 1_{\pi_n^* M} \otimes \mathcal{L}_n} \right), \]

and we get the assertion. \(\square\)

Thanks to the previous lemmas, we can provide a characterization of the commutation relations between the \(n S_i^{[j]}\)’s and the \(n 1_{1, d}^{1, SS}\)’s.

**Proposition A.4** Let \(1 \leq i \leq n\) and \(1 \leq j \leq n - 1\) be integers, let \(d \in \mathbb{Z}\). Then 

\[ 1_{n S_i^{[j]} n_{1, d}^{1, SS}} = \begin{cases} 
    \nu^{-1} 1_{n S_i^{[j]} n_{1, d}^{1, SS}} + \nu^{-1} n 1_{1, d}^{1, SS} & \text{if } n[i + d] = 0, \\
    n 1_{1, d}^{1, SS} n S_i^{[j]} & \text{if } n[i + d] > j \text{ and } n[i + d] \neq 0, \\
    \nu n 1_{1, d}^{1, SS} n S_i^{[j]} & \text{if } n[i + d] = j \text{ and } n[i + d] \neq 0, \\
    n 1_{1, d}^{1, SS} n S_i^{[j]} + (\nu - \nu^{-1}) n 1_{n S_i^{[j]} n_{1, d}^{1, SS}} & \text{if } n[i + d] < j \text{ and } n[i + d] \neq 0.
  \end{cases} \]
Proof First, let us assume that $d = an$ for some $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}$ and let $k \in \{1, \ldots, n\}$. Then the statement reduces to

\[
1_{nS_k^{(j)} } n1_{1,an}^{ss} = \begin{cases} 
\nu^{-1} n1_{1,an}^{ss} 1_{nS_k^{(j)}} + \nu^{-1} n1_{1,an+j}^{ss} & \text{if } k = n, \\
\nu n1_{1,an}^{ss} 1_{nS_k^{(j)}} & \text{if } n-1 \geq k > j, \\
\nu n1_{1,an}^{ss} 1_{nS_k^{(j)}} + (\nu - \nu^{-1}) n1_{1,an+j-k}^{ss} 1_{nS_k^{(k)}} & \text{if } k < j.
\end{cases}
\]

Assume that it is true for all $j' < j$ and let us prove it for $j$, by using Lemmas A.1 and A.3. For $n-1 \geq k > j$, we have

\[
1_{nS_k^{(j)}} n1_{1,an}^{ss} = \left( \nu 1_{nS_k^{(j)}} n1_{1,an}^{ss} 1_{nS_n^{(j-1)}} - 1_{nS_k^{(j-1)}} 1_{nS_n^{(j-1)}} \right) n1_{1,an}^{ss}
\]

For $k = n$ and $j > 1$, we get

\[
1_{nS_k^{(j)}} n1_{1,an}^{ss} = \left( \nu 1_{nS_n^{(j)}} n1_{1,an}^{ss} 1_{nS_n^{(j-1)}} - 1_{nS_n^{(j-1)}} 1_{nS_n^{(j-1)}} \right) n1_{1,an}^{ss}
\]

For $j = k + 1$, we obtain

\[
1_{nS_k^{(j)}} n1_{1,an}^{ss} = \left( \nu 1_{nS_n^{(j)}} n1_{1,an}^{ss} 1_{nS_k^{(k)}} - 1_{nS_k^{(k)}} 1_{nS_n^{(j)}} \right) n1_{1,an}^{ss}
\]

while for $k < j - 1$, one has

\[
1_{nS_k^{(j)}} n1_{1,an}^{ss} = \left( \nu 1_{nS_n^{(j-1)}} n1_{1,an}^{ss} 1_{nS_k^{(j-1)}} - 1_{nS_k^{(j-1)}} 1_{nS_n^{(j-1)}} \right) n1_{1,an}^{ss}
\]
\[+ (\nu - \nu^{-1}) n 1_{1, \alpha n + j - 1 - k}^{1ss} \left( 1_{\alpha S_{n+k+1-j}}^{1ss} - 1_{\alpha S_{k}}^{1ss} 1_{\alpha S_{n+k+1-j}}^{(\alpha)} \right).\]

Because of the assumptions on \(j\) and since \(j - 1 > k\), we have

\[1_{\alpha S_{n+k+1-j}}^{(\alpha)} 1_{\alpha S_{k}}^{(\alpha)} = 1_{\alpha S_{k}}^{(\alpha)} 1_{\alpha S_{n+k+1-j}}^{(\alpha)},\]

hence we get the result. The case \(k = j\) is straightforward.

Finally, the assertion follows from the fact that

\[1_{\alpha S_{(j)}(n) 1_{1, d}}^{1ss} = 1_{\alpha S_{(j)}(n) 1_{1, \alpha n + \beta}}^{1ss} = T_n^\beta \left( 1_{\alpha S_{(j)}(n) 1_{1, \alpha n}}^{1ss} \right)\]

for \(d \in \mathbb{Z}\) such that \(d = \alpha n + \beta\), with \(\alpha, \beta \in \mathbb{Z}\) and \(0 \leq \beta \leq n - 1\). \(\square\)

**Corollary A.5** Let \(1 \leq i \leq n\) and \(1 \leq j \leq n - 1\) be integers, let \(d \in \mathbb{Z}\). Then

\[\omega_n \left( 1_{\alpha S_{i}(n) 1_{1, d}}^{1ss} \right) = \begin{cases} \nu^{-1} n 1_{1, d + j}^{1ss} & \text{if } n (i + d) = 0, \\ 0 & \text{otherwise}. \end{cases}\]

**Lemma A.6** Let \(1 \leq i \leq n\) and \(m \neq 0\) be integers and \(d \in \mathbb{Z}\). Then

\[\omega_n \left( 1_{\alpha S_{i}(mn) 1_{1, d}}^{1ss} \right) = \begin{cases} \nu^{-m} n 1_{1, d + mn}^{1ss} & \text{if } n (i + d) = 0, \\ 0 & \text{otherwise}. \end{cases}\]

**Proof** Let \(M\) be a line bundle on \(X\). Let us first compute \(1_{\alpha S_{i}(mn) 1_{\pi_n^* M}}\). By definition

\[1_{\alpha S_{i}(mn) 1_{\pi_n^* M}} = \nu ([n S_{i}(mn), [\pi_n^* M]] \sum_{\mathcal{E}} \frac{\mathbf{p}^\mathcal{E}_{\pi_n^* M}}{a(n S_{i}(mn)) a(\pi_n^* M)} 1_{\mathcal{E}}),\]

where we denote by \(\mathbf{p}^\mathcal{E}_{\pi_n^* M}\) the cardinality of the set of short exact sequences \(0 \to \mathcal{E}_1 \to \mathcal{F} \to \mathcal{E}_2 \to 0\) for any fixed triple of coherent sheaves \(\mathcal{F}, \mathcal{E}_1, \mathcal{E}_2\); by \(a(\mathcal{E})\) the cardinality of the automorphism group of a coherent sheaf \(\mathcal{E}\). Now, \([n S_{i}(mn), [\pi_n^* M]] = -m\),

\[\mathbf{p}^\mathcal{E}_{\pi_n^* M} = \begin{cases} \# \text{Hom}^{\text{surj}}(\mathcal{O}_{X_n}, n S_{i}(mn)) = q^m - q^{m-1} & \text{if } i = n, \\ 0 & \text{otherwise}, \end{cases}\]

and \(a(n S_{i}(mn)) = q^m - q^{m-1}\). Thus, \(\omega_n \left( 1_{\alpha S_{i}(mn) 1_{\pi_n^* M}} \right) = \nu^{-m} 1_{\pi_n^* M @ \mathcal{L}_{n}^\otimes mn}\). Therefore

\[\omega_n \left( 1_{\alpha S_{i}(mn) 1_{1, d}}^{1ss} \right) = T_n^\beta \left( \omega_n \left( 1_{\alpha S_{i}(\pi_n^* M) 1_{1, \alpha n + mn}}^{1ss} \right) \right) = T_n^\beta \left( 1_{1, \alpha n + mn}^{1ss} \right).\]
and we obtain the assertion. Here, $\alpha, \beta \in \mathbb{Z}$, $0 \leq \beta \leq n - 1$, are such that $d = \alpha n + \beta$. □

**Corollary A.7** Let $1 \leq i \leq n - 1$ and $m$ be integers and $d \in \mathbb{Z}$. Then

$$\omega_n \left( 1_n S_i^{(mn+i)} n 1_{1,d}^{ss} \right) = \delta_{n|i+d,0} \nu^{-m-1} n 1_{1,d+mn+i}^{ss}.$$ 

**Definition A.8** Let $e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$. Define

$$\begin{aligned}
1_{\theta_{0,e}} & := \theta_{0,e} := \nu^e \sum_{(m_x)_{x \in X}} \prod_{x \in X} (1 - \nu^{-2 \deg(x)}) 1_{x}^{(m_x)}, \\
n_{\theta_{0,e}} & := \begin{cases} \\
\Omega_n(\theta_{0,e}/n) & \text{for } n\{e\} = 0, \\
\sum_{(m_x)_{x \in X}} \prod_{x \in X \setminus \{p\}} (1 - \nu^{-2 \deg(x)}) 1_{x}^{(m_x)} (1 - \nu^{-2}) 1_{n_{\theta_{0,e}}(m_{n_{\theta_{0,e}}(n\{e\}))} & \text{otherwise}.
\end{cases}
\end{aligned}$$

**Remark A.9** Note that the definition of $\theta_{0,e}$ as above agrees with the definition in (4.7). △

**Proposition A.10** Let $d \in \mathbb{Z}$. Then

$$\omega_n \left( \sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} n_{\theta_{0,e}} n 1_{1,d}^{ss} \right) = \sum_{\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \xi^{(d)}_{\alpha} n 1_{1,d+\alpha}^{ss},$$

where

$$\xi^{(d)}_{\alpha} := \begin{cases} \\
\xi_{\alpha/n} & \text{if } n\{d\} = 0, n\{\alpha\} = 0, \\
\xi_{\alpha}|_{n\{\alpha\}} - q^{-1}\xi_{\alpha}|_{n\{\alpha\}} & \text{if } n\{d\} \neq 0, n\{\alpha + d\} = 0, \\
\xi_{\alpha}|_{n\{\alpha\}} & \text{if } n\{d\} \neq 0, n\{\alpha\} = 0, \\
0 & \text{otherwise}.
\end{cases}$$

Here the complex numbers $\xi_{s}$ and the complex numbers $\xi_{0}^{s}$, for $s \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$, are given by

$$\begin{aligned}
\xi_{s} & := \sum_{(m_x)_{x \in X}, m_x \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \prod_{x \in X} (1 - \nu^{-2 \deg(x)}) \text{ and} \\
\xi_{0}^{s} & := \sum_{(m_x)_{x \in X}, m_x \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} \prod_{x \in X} (1 - \nu^{-2 \deg(x)}).
\end{aligned}$$
Proof Let us first observe that
\[
\omega_n \left( \sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} n^{\vartheta_0, e} \, n^{1_{1,d}} \right)
= \omega_n \left( \left( \sum_{s \geq 0} \nu^s \sum_{m_p = 0, \sum_s m_x \deg(s) = s} \prod_{x \in X \setminus \{p\} \atop m_x \neq 0} \left( 1 - \nu^{-2 \deg(x)} \right) \right) \right)
\times \left( 1 + \sum_{t \geq 1} \nu^{n \lfloor t \rfloor + 1 - \delta_n(t)} \left( 1 - \nu^{-2} \right) \right).
\]
By applying Corollary A.7, the above quantity is equal to
\[
\omega_n \left( \left( \sum_{s \geq 0} \nu^s \sum_{m_p = 0, \sum_s m_x \deg(s) = s} \prod_{x \in X \setminus \{p\} \atop m_x \neq 0} \left( 1 - \nu^{-2 \deg(x)} \right) \right) \right)
\times \left( n^{1_{1,d}} + \left( 1 - \nu^{-2} \right) \sum_{t \geq 1} \delta_n(t) \right).
\]
Recall that \( \omega_n \left( 1_{T^{(m_x)}_x} \, n^{1_{1,d}} \right) = \nu^{-m_x \deg(x)} \, n^{1_{1,d} + m_x \deg(x)} \) we get the assertion with
\[
\xi(d) := \begin{cases} 
\xi_0^0 \sum_{\beta = 0}^{n \lfloor \alpha \rfloor - 1} \xi_\beta^0 & \text{if } n \{d\} = 0, n \{\alpha\} = 0, \\
(1 - \nu^{-2}) \sum_{\beta = 0}^{n \lfloor \alpha \rfloor} \xi_\beta^0 & \text{if } n \{d\} \neq 0, n \{\alpha + d\} = 0, \\
\xi_0^0 & \text{if } n \{d\} \neq 0, n \{\alpha\} = 0, \\
0 & \text{otherwise.} 
\end{cases}
\]
The proposition follows by observing that
\[
\xi_0^0 + (1 - \nu^{-2}) \sum_{\beta = 0}^{m - 1} \xi_\beta^0 = \xi_0.
\]
\[\square\]

Corollary A.11 (See [51, Corollary 1.4]) As a series in \( \mathbb{C}[[z]] \), we have
\[
\sum_{e \geq 0} \xi_e \, z^e = \frac{\xi_X(z)}{\xi_X(\nu^{-2} z)},
\]
where \( \xi_X(z) \) is the zeta function of \( X \).
Corollary A.12 [36, Lemma 3.14] As a series in $\mathbb{C}[[z]]$, we have

$$
\sum_{e \geq 0} \xi_e z^e = \frac{\xi_X(p)(z)}{\xi_X(p)(u^{-2} z)} = \frac{\xi_X(z)}{\xi_X(u^{-2} z)} \frac{1 - z}{1 - u^{-2} z},
$$

where $\xi_X(z)$ and $\xi_X\{p\}(z)$ are the zeta functions of $X$ and $X\{p\}$ respectively.

We conclude this section, by computing the coproduct of the $n 1^{ss}_{1, d}$'s: this is a key result to compute the shuffle algebra presentation of $U_n^*$ in the main body of the paper.

Proposition A.13 Let $d \in \mathbb{Z}$. Then

$$
\tilde{\Delta}(n 1^{ss}_{1, d}) = n 1^{ss}_{1, d} \otimes 1 + \sum_{e \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}} T_n^{\{d\}}(n \theta_0, e) k_{(1, d - e)} \otimes n 1^{ss}_{1, d - e}.
$$

Proof Set $k := n [d]$ and $i := n \{d\}$. Then

$$
\tilde{\Delta}(n 1^{ss}_{1, kn + i}) = \tilde{\Delta} \left( \sum_{M \in \text{Pic}(X)} \frac{1_{\pi^*_n M \otimes L_n^{\otimes i}}}{a_{(\pi^*_n M \otimes L_n^{\otimes i})}} \right).
$$

and

$$
\tilde{\Delta}(1_{\pi^*_n M \otimes L_n^{\otimes i}}) = \sum_{E_1, E_2} \nu(E_1, E_2) p_{E_1, E_2} \frac{a(E_1) a(E_2)}{a(\pi^*_n M \otimes L_n^{\otimes i})} 1_{E_1} k_{(\text{deg}(E_2), \text{deg}(E_2))} \otimes 1_{E_2}
$$

Note that

$$
\sum_{\nu(E_1) = 0, E_2 \simeq \pi^*_n N \otimes L_n^{\otimes i}} \nu(E_1, E_2) p_{E_1, E_2} \frac{a(E_1) a(E_2)}{a(\pi^*_n M \otimes L_n^{\otimes i})} 1_{E_1} k_{(\text{deg}(N) + s)} \otimes 1_{E_2}
$$

$$
= \sum_{\nu(F_1) = 0, F_2 \simeq \pi^*_n L \otimes L_n^{\otimes \ell}} \nu(F_1, F_2) p_{F_1, F_2} a(F_1) 1_{F_1 \otimes \pi^*_n M \otimes L_n^{\otimes i}} k_{(1, \text{deg}(L) + \ell + kn + i)} \otimes 1_{F_2 \otimes \pi^*_n M \otimes L_n^{\otimes i}}.
$$
Now, \( \mathcal{F}_1 \) is a torsion sheaf which is a quotient of \( \mathcal{O}_{X_n} \), hence it can be only of the form

\[
\mathcal{F}_1 \simeq \bigoplus_{x \in X \setminus \{p\}} \mathcal{T}_x^{(m_x)} \oplus nS_j^{(m_p n + j)} \tag{A.2}
\]

for some \( m_x \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0} \), with \( x \in X \), and some \( j \in \{0, \ldots, n - 1\} \). Here we formally set \( \mathcal{T}_x^{(0)} = nS_n^{(0)} = 0 \). Moreover, since \( \mathcal{O}_{X_n} = \mathcal{F}_1 + \mathcal{F}_2 \), we get

\[
\deg(L) = -\sum_{x \in X} m_x \deg(x) - 1 + \delta_{n[\{]0, \}
\ell = n\{-j\}.
\]

In particular, \( \langle \mathcal{F}_1, \mathcal{F}_2 \rangle = \deg(L) \).

Moreover, \( \mathbf{P}_{\mathcal{F}_1, \mathcal{F}_2} \mathbf{a}(\mathcal{F}_1) \) is equal to the cardinality of \( \text{Hom}^{\text{surj}}(\mathcal{O}_{X_n}, \mathcal{F}_1) \). Since a morphism \( \mathcal{O}_{X_n} \to \mathcal{F}_1 \) is surjective if and only if all its components, with respect to the decomposition \( \text{(A.2)} \) of \( \mathcal{F}_1 \) are surjective, we need to compute the cardinalities of the space of surjective morphisms from \( \mathcal{O}_{X_n} \) to each factor in \( \text{(A.2)} \). By using the exactness of the functor \( \pi_{n*} \) and the computations of [50, Example 4.12] we have for \( m_x, m_p, j \neq 0 \)

\[
\#\text{Hom}^{\text{surj}}(\mathcal{O}_{X_n}, \mathcal{T}_x^{(m_x)}) = \#\text{Hom}^{\text{surj}}(\mathcal{O}_{X}, \mathcal{T}_x^{(m_x)}) = q^{m_x \deg(x)} - q^{(m_x-1) \deg(x)},
\]

\[
\#\text{Hom}^{\text{surj}}(\mathcal{O}_{X_n}, nS_j^{(m_p n)}) = \#\text{Hom}^{\text{surj}}(\mathcal{O}_{X}, T_p^{(m_p)}) = q^{m_p} - q^{m_p-1},
\]

\[
\#\text{Hom}^{\text{surj}}(\mathcal{O}_{X_n}, S_j^{(m_p n + j)}) = \#\text{Hom}^{\text{surj}}(\mathcal{O}_{X}, T_p^{(m_p+1)}) = q^{m_p+1} - q^{m_p}.
\]

Summarizing, we get

\[
\sum_{\text{rk}(\mathcal{F}_1)=0, \mathcal{F}_2 \simeq \pi_{n*}L \otimes \mathcal{L}_{\mathcal{O}}^{\otimes \ell}} \mathbf{P}_{\mathcal{F}_1, \mathcal{F}_2} \mathbf{a}(\mathcal{F}_1) \mathbf{1}_{\mathcal{F}_1 \otimes \pi_{n*}M \otimes \mathcal{L}_{\mathcal{O}}^{\otimes i}} k(1, \deg(L)+\ell+kn+i)
\]

\[
= \sum_{\mathcal{F}_1 \simeq \bigoplus_{x \in X} \pi_{n*}T_x^{(m_x)}} \nu^{-\sum_{x \in X} m_x \deg(x)} \prod_{m_x \neq 0} \left(q^{m_x \deg(x)} - q^{(m_x-1) \deg(x)}\right)
\]

\[
\times \mathbf{1}_{\pi_{n*}T_x^{(m_x)} \otimes \mathbf{1}_{\mathcal{F}_2 \simeq \pi_{n*}L \otimes \mathcal{L}_{\mathcal{O}}^{\otimes i}}} n-1
\]

\[
+ \sum_{j=1}^{\nu^{-\sum_{x \in X} m_x \deg(x)-1}} \sum_{\mathcal{F}_1 \simeq \bigoplus_{x \in X \setminus \{p\}} \pi_{n*}T_x^{(m_x) \oplus \mathcal{F}_2 \simeq \pi_{n*}L \otimes \mathcal{L}_{\mathcal{O}}^{\otimes n-j}}} \prod_{m_x \neq 0} \left(q^{m_x \deg(x)} - q^{(m_x-1) \deg(x)}\right)
\]
×1 π2 T1(mx)q(qm−q−1)Tn i(1−s(m+n+j))k(1,d−∑m x deg(x)−1+n−j)
⊗1 πn L⊗Λn⊗π n M⊗Λn⊗i.

Thus, we get the assertion. □

Remark A.14 For n = 1, one recovers the non-stacky curve result (cf. [50, Example 4.12])

\[ \tilde{\Delta}(1^s_{1,d}) = 1^s_{1,d} \otimes 1 + \sum_{e \geq 0} \theta_0 e k(1,d−e) \otimes 1^s_{1,d−e}. \]

Appendix B: \(U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))\) from mirror symmetry

by Tatsuki Kuwagaki

In the body of this paper, Sala–Schiffmann defined \(U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))\) by studying Hall algebras of coherent sheaves over infinite root stacks. In this note, we give a natural explanation of Sala–Schiffmann’s description using mirror symmetry.

Mirror symmetry for \(\mathbb{P}^1\)

Let \(\mathbb{P}^1_n\) be the projective line over \(\mathbb{C}\) with an \(n\)-gerbe at \(\infty\). Hori–Vafa [26] mirror of \(\mathbb{P}^1_n\) is given by a Landau–Ginzburg model \(W = z + \frac{1}{z^n}\) over \(\mathbb{C}^*\). A traditional category associated with a Landau–Ginzburg model is Fukaya–Seidel category [52]. Here, however, we will use a different description: the partially wrapped Fukaya category. We view \(\mathbb{C}^*\) as the cotangent bundle \(T^* S^1\) of the circle \(S^1 = \mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z}\). Let \(p: \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z} = S^1\) be the quotient map. The Lagrangian skeleton \(\Lambda_n\) associated with \(W\), is given by the FLTZ skeleton [18]

\[ \Lambda_n := T^*_A S^1 \cup \bigcup_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} T^*_{<0} S^1 \]

where \(T^*_A S^1\) is the conormal bundle of \(A\) inside \(S^1\) and \(T^*_{<0} S^1\) is the negative part of the cotangent fiber at \(x\). We would like to consider the Fukaya category associated with \(\Lambda_n\). However there exists a further different description. For a cotangent bundle \(T^* X\), the derived category of the infinitesimally wrapped Fukaya category is equivalent to the bounded derived category of \(\mathbb{R}\)-constructible sheaves over \(X\) by Nadler–Zaslow [40,41]: \(\mathfrak{feld}(T^* X) \cong \mathbf{Sh}^c(X)\). Concerning this result, we can use certain subcategory of \(\mathbf{Sh}^c(S^1)\) as a model for the Fukaya category associated with \(\Lambda_n\) (more precise

---

12 KAVLI IPMU (WPI), UTIAS, THE UNIVERSITY OF TOKYO, KASHIWA, CHIBA 277-8583, JAPAN. Email address: tatsuki.kuwagaki@ipmu.jp.
statement about this consideration is known as Kontsevich’s conjecture. See [21,32] for further information.

For a sheaf (or a complex of sheaves) $\mathcal{E}$ over a manifold $X$, Kashiwara–Schapira [30] defined the microsupport $\text{SS}(\mathcal{E}) \subset T^*X$. The definition of “certain subcategory” mentioned above is the full subcategory of $\text{Sh}^c(S^1)$ spanned by the objects whose microsupports are contained in $\Lambda_n$. We denote it by $\text{Sh}^c_{\Lambda_n}(S^1)$.

In the below, let us change the base field from $\mathbb{C}$ to $k := \mathbb{F}_q$ i.e. $\mathbb{P}_n^1$ is defined over $\mathbb{F}_q$ and constructible sheaves are $\mathbb{F}_q$-valued. Let $D(\text{Coh}(\mathbb{P}_n^1))$ be the bounded derived category of coherent sheaves. We have the following mirror symmetry result:

**Theorem B.1** (cf.[18,19]) There exists an equivalence

$$D(\text{Coh}(\mathbb{P}_n^1)) \simeq \text{Sh}^c_{\Lambda_n}(S^1).$$

Over $\mathbb{C}$, this mirror symmetry is known as “coherent-constructible correspondence” initiated by Bondal, formulated by Fang–Liu–Treumann–Zaslow, proved in full generality by the author [9,18,33]. For $\mathbb{P}_n^1$, the statement over $\mathbb{F}_q$ remains true:

**Proof of Theorem B.1** There exists a Beilinson collection of $D(\text{Coh}(\mathbb{P}_n^1))$ over $\mathbb{F}_q$ [16]. By using the equivalence over $\mathbb{C}$, one can also find the candidate for the exceptional collection on the RHS, which one can verify that it is indeed so also over $\mathbb{F}_q$. By calculating the endomorphism algebras of these exceptional collections, one can conclude the equivalence. $\square$

The forgetful morphism $\mathbb{P}_n^1 \rightarrow \mathbb{P}_m^1$ induces the pull-back functor $D(\text{Coh}(\mathbb{P}_n^1)) \rightarrow D(\text{Coh}(\mathbb{P}_m^1))$. On the mirror side, this morphism realized by the inclusion $\Lambda_n \subset \Lambda_{nm}$. We set

$$\Lambda_{\infty} := T^*_{S^1}S^1 \cup \bigcup_{q \in \mathbb{Q}} T^*_{p(q)}S^1.$$ 

Then we have

**Corollary B.2** There exists an equivalence

$$D(\text{Coh}(\mathbb{P}_\infty^1)) \simeq \text{Sh}^c_{\Lambda_{\infty}}(S^1).$$

One can deduce the following corollary easily from the construction of the equivalence above.

**Corollary B.3** The abelian category obtained as the essential image of $\text{Coh}_{\text{tors}}(\mathbb{P}_\infty^1)$, the category of torsion sheaves at $\infty$,

$^{13}$ in $\text{Sh}^c(S^1)$ is the full subcategory spanned by finite direct sums of the following $k^S_{J^1}$ where $J$ is a half-interval of the form $(a, b) \subset \mathbb{R}$ with $a, b \in \mathbb{Q}$ and $k^S_{J^1} := p!k_J$.

We denote the category by $\text{Sh}_{<0}(S^1)$. Below, we use $k^S_{J^1}$ for $p!k^S_{J^1}$ if the context is clear. Note that our intervals are open-closed but not closed-open as in the body of this paper.

$^{13}$ In the main body of the paper, this category is denoted as $\text{Coh}_{p\infty}(\mathbb{P}_\infty^1)$, with $p = \infty \in \mathbb{P}_1$. 
$U_D(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1))$ from the mirror side

The category $\text{Sh}_{\leq 0}^Q(S^1)$ gives a natural explanation of Sala–Schiffmann’s description Theorem 6.3 as follows.

We give a direct proof of the following (although one can prove by considering Corollary B.2):

**Theorem B.4** Let $\mathcal{A}$ be the algebra generated by $\left\{ E_J, K^\pm_J \mid J, J' \subseteq S^1_Q, J \neq S^1_Q \right\}$ where $J$ (resp. $J'$) runs over all strict rational open-closed intervals (resp. rational open-closed intervals) modulo the relations appearing in Theorem 6.3. There exists an isomorphism of associative algebras

$$
\phi : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow H^{tw}(\text{Sh}_{\leq 0}^Q(S^1)).
$$

**Proof** We define the morphism by the assignment

$$
E_J \mapsto v^{1/2}1_{k_J}, \quad K^\pm_J \mapsto k^{\pm k_J}
$$

where $1_{k_J}$ is the characteristic function of $k_J$ and $k$ is the indefinite of the group ring $\tilde{\mathbb{Q}}[\text{num}(\text{Sh}_{\leq 0}^Q(S^1))]$.

First, we will check the relations in Theorem 6.3 for $H^{tw}(\text{Sh}_{\leq 0}^Q(S^1))$.

- **(6.1)** This is the definition of the product of the twisted Hall algebra; Actually, the description of Euler form given in (1.1) is the Euler form of $\text{Sh}_{\leq 0}^Q(S^1)$, hence the symmetric one is the same.

- **(6.2)** For any pair of disjoint $J_1, J_2$ of the form $J_1 = (a, b]$ and $J_2 = (b, c]$ with $a \neq c$ and $J_1 \cup J_2$ is again a proper interval in $S^1_Q$, we have an exact sequence

$$
0 \rightarrow k_{(b,c]} \rightarrow k_{(a,c]} \rightarrow k_{(a,b]} \rightarrow 0.
$$

In the Grothendieck group, this gives the desired relation $k_{J_1 \cup J_2} = k_{J_1} + k_{J_2}$.

- **(6.3)** Suppose the same assumption on $J_1, J_2$ as above. The Hall product is

$$
v^{1/2}1_{k_{J_1}} \cdot v^{1/2}1_{k_{J_2}} = v(v^{-1}1_{k_{J_1 \cup J_2}} + v^{-1}1_{k_{J_1} + k_{J_2}}),
$$

$$
v^{1/2}1_{k_{J_2}} \cdot v^{1/2}1_{k_{J_1}} = v1_{k_{J_1} + k_{J_2}}.
$$

Hence we have

$$
v^{1/2}(v^{1/2}1_{k_{J_1}} \cdot v^{1/2}1_{k_{J_2}}) - v^{-1/2}(v^{1/2}1_{k_{J_2}} \cdot v^{1/2}1_{k_{J_1}}) = v^{1/2}1_{k_{J_1 \cup J_2}}.
$$

- **(6.4)** For any $J_1, J_2$ such that $J_1 \cap J_2 = \emptyset$, there are no nontrivial extensions $k_{J_1}$ and $k_{J_2}$. This implies that the Hall product is $1_{k_{J_1} \cdot k_{J_2}} = 1_{k_{J_1} \oplus k_{J_2}} = 1_{k_{J_2} \cdot k_{J_1}}$. Hence $[1_{k_{J_1}}, 1_{k_{J_2}}] = 0$. 

(6.5) Let $J_1 = (a, b] \subsetneq J_2 = (c, d]$. First assume that $a \neq c$ and $b \neq d$. There are no nontrivial Hom and Ext between $k_{J_1}$ and $k_{J_2}$. The relation (6.5) is trivial. Next we assume that $b = d$, then there exists a 1-dimensional hom-space $\text{Hom}(kJ_1, kJ_2)$. Hence we have

$$u^{kJ_1, kJ_2} \cdot 1_{kJ_1} = u^21_{kJ_1+kJ_2} = q1_{kJ_1+kJ_2},$$

$$u^{kJ_2, kJ_1} \cdot 1_{kJ_1} = q1_{kJ_1+kJ_2}.$$ 

Since $\{kJ_1, kJ_2\} = \{\chi_{J_1}, \chi_{J_2}\}$ where the intervals are interpreted as closed-open intervals on the RHS, we get (6.5) for this case. Similarly, one can prove the case of $a = c$.

It is obvious that the morphism $\phi$ is surjective. One can follow the argument for the injectivity of Theorem 6.3. 
\[\square\]

We can readapt the definitions of the coproduct (6.7) and of the Green pairing (6.8) in our setting endowing $H^{tw}(\mathcal{S}_Q(S^1))$ with the structure of a topological $\tilde{Q}$-Hopf algebra. By passing to the reduced Drinfeld double, we obtain the following.

**Corollary B.5** We have an isomorphism

$$U_{\psi}(\mathfrak{sl}(S^1_Q)) \cong D(H^{tw}(\mathcal{S}_Q(S^1))).$$

In the above argument, the rationality of $S^1_Q$ is not essential. We set

$$\Lambda_R := T^*_{S^1}S^1 \cup \bigcup_{q \in R} T^*_{p(q)}S^1.$$ 

Let $\mathcal{S}_Q(S^1)$ be the abelian full subcategory of $\mathcal{S}_{\Lambda_R}(S^1)$ spanned by finite direct sums of elements $k_J$, where $J$ is an open-closed interval of the form $(a, b] \subset \mathbb{R}$ and $k_J := p(kJ)$ by abuse of notation.

**Theorem B.6** Let $A$ be the algebra generated by $\{E_J, K_J^\pm \mid J, J' \subseteq S^1, J \neq S^1\}$ where $J$ (resp. $J'$) runs over all strict open-closed intervals (resp. open-closed intervals) modulo the relations appearing in Theorem 6.3. There exists an isomorphism

$$\phi: A \rightarrow H^{tw}(\mathcal{S}_Q(S^1)).$$

**Proof** We define the morphism by the assignment

$$E_J \mapsto u^{1/2}1_{kJ}, \ K_J^\pm \mapsto k^{\pm k_J}.$$ 

One can prove that this is a homomorphism by the same argument as in the proof of Theorem B.4. The surjectivity is obvious.

For the injectivity, we follow the argument of Theorem 6.3. Let $P \subseteq S^1$ be a finite subset. Let us consider the subalgebra $A_P \subset A$ generated by $F_J, K_J^\pm$ for $J$ ends in
$P$. Since $A_P \cong A_{|P|}$ in the proof of Theorem 6.3, the restriction $\phi|_{A_P}$ is injective. Since $\bigcup_P A_P = \mathcal{A}$, we complete the proof. \hfill \qed

As before, we can suitably define a coproduct and a Green pairing giving rise to the structure of a topological $\mathbb{Q}$-Hopf algebra on $H_{tw}(Sh_{<0}(S^1))$. By taking the reduced Drinfeld double, we obtain.

**Corollary B.7** We have an isomorphism

$$U_{\psi}(sl(S^1)) \cong D(H_{tw}(Sh_{<0}(S^1))).$$

**Fundamental representation**

Along with Sala–Schiffmann’s definition for $U_{\psi}(sl(S^1))$, the fundamental representation of $U_{\psi}(sl(S^1))$ is defined by the $\mathbb{Q}$-vector space, $V_{S^1} := \bigoplus_{y \in \mathbb{R}} \mathbb{Q} \bar{u}_y$ with action given by

\begin{align}
F_{[a,b]} \bullet \bar{u}_y &= \delta_{[b+y],0} u^{1/2} \bar{u}_{y+b-a}, \\
E_{[a,b]} \bullet \bar{u}_y &= \delta_{[a+y],0} u^{-1/2} \bar{u}_{y+a-b}, \\
K_{\pm}^{\pm} \bullet \bar{u}_y &= u^{\pm(\delta_{[b+y],0} - \delta_{[a+y],0})} \bar{u}_y. 
\end{align}  

(B.1)

Next we define $U_{\psi}^\infty[r]$. Let us set

$$1_x^\pm := 1_{pk_{[0,x]}}, \text{ if } x \geq 0, \\
1_x^\pm := 1_{pk_{[x,0]}[1]}, \text{ if } x < 0,$$

for $x \in \mathbb{R}$. Let $U_{\psi}^\infty$ be the Hall algebra generated by $1_x^\pm$. Let us denote by $U_{\psi}^\infty[r]$ the linear span of products of $r$ generators $1_x^\pm$. We call the number $r$ the rank.

The following is an analog of Sala–Schiffmann’s result:

**Theorem B.8** The natural Hecke action of $U_{\psi}(sl(S^1))$ on $U_{\psi}^\infty[1]$ is isomorphic to $V_{S^1}$, after applying the automorphism (6.12).

**Proof** There exists a basis $\{1_x^\pm\}_{x \in \mathbb{R}}$ of $U_{\psi}^\infty[1]$. This gives a natural identification with $V_{S^1}$ as vector spaces by $\bar{u}_y \mapsto 1_x^{-y}$. The second and third formulas in (B.1) follow directly by computations. The first one is followed by the definition of Drinfeld double. \hfill \qed

**The composition Hall algebra of $S^1$**

Recall the definition of $C_1$ (cf. Sect. 4.2.2), which is generated by

$$1_{0,d} := \sum_{T \in \text{Tor}(S^1)} 1_T.$$
In the language of the constructible side, a torsion sheaf corresponds to a finite direct sum of the following:

1. $k$-local system on $S^1$,
2. $p!k_{[0,n]}$ for some $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$,
3. $p!k_{[0,n]}$ for some $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$.

We call such an object a torsion object. For a torsion object $E = L \oplus \bigoplus_{i=1}^I p!k_{[0,n_i]} \oplus \bigoplus_{j=1}^J p!k_{[0,m_j]}$, we set $\deg E := \text{rk } L + \sum_{i=1}^I n_i + \sum_{j=1}^J m_j$. Then

$$1'_{0,d} := \sum_{E : \text{torsion} \atop \deg(E) = d} 1_E.$$

is the mirror of $1_{0,d}$.

Sala–Schiffmann defined $U^0_\infty$ as the subalgebra of $H^{tw}(X)$ generated by $C^\infty = U^+_\nu(sl(S^1_\mathbb{Q}))$ and the pull-back of $C$. By imitating this definition, we obtain:

**Definition B.9** The composition Hall algebra $U^0_{\mathcal{R}}$ is an algebra generated by $H^{tw}(Sh^\mathbb{Q}_{<0}(S^1))$ and $\{1'_{0,d}\}_{d \leq 0}$.

**Other Dynkin types**

In this section, we treat other Dynkin types: $A_n$, $D_n$, $\hat{D}_n$.

**$A_n$**

Set $I = [0, 1]$. Consider the Lagrangian

$$\Lambda_{A_n} := T^*_I I \cup \bigcup_{i=0}^n T^*_{i/n} I$$

and the category of constructible sheaves microsupported on $Sh_{A_n}^c(I)$. The full subcategory $Sh_{A_n}(I)$ consisting of constant sheaves supported on open-closed intervals of the forms like $(i/n, j/n]$ forms an abelian category and is equivalent to the category of representations of the quiver $A_n$. The reduced Drinfeld double of the twisted Hall algebra of $Sh_{A_n}(I)$ is isomorphic to the quantum group $U_{\nu}(sl(n + 1))$ of type $A_n$.

We define two subsets:

$$\Lambda_{A_Q} := T^*_I I \cup \bigcup_{a \in I \cap \mathbb{Q}} T^*_{a, <0} I$$

$$\Lambda_{A_R} := T^*_I I \cup \bigcup_{a \in I} T^*_{a, <0} I$$

Then one can define the full subcategory $Sh_{A_Q}(I)$ (resp. $Sh_{A_R}(I)$) consisting of constant sheaves supported on open-closed intervals of the forms like $(a, b]$ with $a, b \in I \cap \mathbb{Q}$ (resp. $a, b \in I$) forms a finitary abelian category. We define
\[ U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(I_\mathbb{Q})) := D(H^{tw}(\text{Sh}_{\Lambda_A}(I))), \]
\[ U_\nu(\mathfrak{sl}(I)) := D(H^{tw}(\text{Sh}_{\Lambda_A}(I))). \]

\(D_n, \hat{D}_n\)

Since one can easily imagine the \(\hat{D}_n\) case from \(D_n\), we only treat the latter one.

Consider the following subset in \(\mathbb{R}^2\):

\[ I := \{(x, 0) \mid x \in [0, 1]\} \cup \{(x, e^{1/x}) \mid -1 < x < 0\} \cup \{(x, -e^{1/x}) \mid -1 < x < 0\}. \]

(B.2)

We call the components of this union \(I_1, I_2, I_3\) from left to right.

Let \(D\) be the closed disk with diameter 1 in \(\mathbb{R}^2\). Let \(\text{Sh}_{\Lambda_{D\mathbb{Q}}}(D) \subset \text{Sh}_{\Lambda_{D\mathbb{R}}}(D)\) be the full abelian subcategory consisting of constant sheaves on open-closed intervals. One can easily see that this abelian category is equivalent to the category of representations of the quiver \(D_n\). Hence the reduced Drinfeld double of the twisted Hall algebra of \(\text{Sh}_{\Lambda_{D\mathbb{R}}}(D)\) is isomorphic to the quantum group of type \(D_n\).

We define two isotropic sets:

\[ \Lambda_{D\mathbb{Q}} := \bigcup_{i=1}^{3} T_i^* \mathbb{R}^2 \cup \bigcup_{a \in I_1 \cap \mathbb{Q}} T_a^* \mathbb{R}^2, \]
\[ \Lambda_{D\mathbb{R}} := \bigcup_{i=1}^{3} T_i^* \mathbb{R}^2 \cup \bigcup_{a \in I_1} T_a^* \mathbb{R}^2. \]

Then one can define the full subcategory \(\text{Sh}_{\Lambda_{D\mathbb{Q}}}(D)\) (resp. \(\text{Sh}_{\Lambda_{D\mathbb{R}}}(D)\)) consisting of constant sheaves supported on closed-open intervals with their ends in \(\Lambda_{D\mathbb{Q}}\) (resp. \(\Lambda_{D\mathbb{R}}\)) forms a finitary abelian category. We define

\[ U_\nu(\mathfrak{so}(2I_\mathbb{Q})) := D(H^{tw}(\text{Sh}_{\Lambda_{D\mathbb{Q}}}(D))), \]
\[ U_\nu(\mathfrak{so}(2I)) := D(H^{tw}(\text{Sh}_{\Lambda_{D\mathbb{R}}}(D))). \]

To make things more explicit, let us write up the Euler forms here. There are three new situations which did not appear in \(A_n\)-case. Let \(a, b \in (0, 1]\).
Case (T):
\[ H^* \mathbb{R} \text{Hom}(k_{I_2 \cup (0,a)}, k_{I_3}) \simeq 0 \quad \text{and} \quad H^* \mathbb{R} \text{Hom}(k_{I_3}, k_{I_2 \cup (0,a)}) \simeq k[-1]. \]

Case (Y):
\[ H^* \mathbb{R} \text{Hom}(k_{I_2 \cup (0,a)}, k_{I_3 \cup (0,b)}) \simeq \begin{cases} k & \text{if } a > b, \\ 0 & \text{otherwise}. \end{cases} \]

Case (V):
\[ H^* \mathbb{R} \text{Hom}(k_{I_2}, k_{I_3}) \simeq 0. \]

**Remark B.10** One can also consider the subset (B.2) of \( \mathbb{R}^2 \) with the opposite orientation, that is,
\[ I := \{(x, 0) \mid x \in [-1, 0]\} \cup \{(x, e^{1/x}) \mid 0 < x \leq 1\} \cup \{(x, -e^{1/x}) \mid 0 < x \leq 1\}. \]

We call the components of this union \( I_1, I_2, I_3 \) from left to right. In such a case the formulas above may be rewritten as follows, for \( a, b \in [-1, 0) \):

Case (T’):
\[ H^* \mathbb{R} \text{Hom}(k_{I_2 \cup (a,0)}, k_{I_3}) \simeq k[-1] \quad \text{and} \quad H^* \mathbb{R} \text{Hom}(k_{I_3}, k_{I_2 \cup (a,0)}) \simeq 0. \]

Case (Y’):
\[ H^* \mathbb{R} \text{Hom}(k_{I_2 \cup (a,0)}, k_{I_3 \cup (b,0)}) \simeq \begin{cases} k & \text{if } a < b, \\ 0 & \text{otherwise}. \end{cases} \]

Case (V’):
\[ H^* \mathbb{R} \text{Hom}(k_{I_2}, k_{I_3}) \simeq 0. \]

\[ \square \]

**References**

1. Abramovich, D., Graber, T., Vistoli, A.: Gromov–Witten theory of Deligne–Mumford stacks. Am. J. Math. 130(5), 1337–1398 (2008)

2. Alper, J.: Good moduli spaces for Artin stacks. Ann. Inst. Fourier (Grenoble) 63(6), 2349–2402 (2013)

3. Appel, A., Sala, F.: Quantization of continium Kac–Moody algebras. Pure Appl. Math. Q. (to appear)

4. Appel, A., Sala, F., Schiffmann, O.: Continuum Kac–Moody algebras. arXiv:1812.08528

5. Ariki, S., Jacon, N., Lecouvey, C.: Factorization of the canonical bases for higher-level Fock spaces. Proc. Edinb. Math. Soc. (2) 55(1), 23–51 (2012)

6. Bayer, A., Cadman, C.: Quantum cohomology of \([\mathbb{C}^N/\mu_r]\). Compos. Math. 146(5), 1291–1322 (2010)
7. Beck, J.: Braid group action and quantum affine algebras. Commun. Math. Phys. **165**(3), 555–568 (1994)
8. Bergh, D., Lunts, V.A., Schnürer, O.M.: Geometricity for derived categories of algebraic stacks. Sel. Math. **22**(4), 2535–2568 (2016)
9. Bondal, A.I.: Derived categories of toric varieties. Convex and Algebraic geometry, Oberwolfach Conference Reports, vol. 3, pp. 284–286 (2006)
10. Borne, N.: Fibres paraboliques et champ des racines. Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN, no. 16, Art. ID nnm049, 38 (2007)
11. Borne, N., Vistoli, A.: Parabolic sheaves on logarithmic schemes. Adv. Math. **231**(3–4), 1327–1363 (2012)
12. Bruzzo, U., Sala, F.: Framed sheaves on projective stacks. Adv. Math. **272**, 20–95 (2015). *(with an appendix by M. Pedrini)*
13. Borne, N., Schiffmann, O.: On the Hall algebra of an elliptic curve, I. Duke Math. J. **161**(7), 1171–1231 (2012)
14. Borne, N., Schiffmann, O.: The composition Hall algebra of a weighted projective line. J. Reine Angew. Math. **679**, 75–124 (2013)
15. Cadman, C.: Using stacks to impose tangency conditions on curves. Am. J. Math. **129**(2), 405–427 (2007)
16. Canonaco, A.: The Beilinson complex and canonical rings of irregular surfaces. Mem. Am. Math. Soc. **183**(862), viii+99 (2006)
17. Dou, R., Jiang, Y., Xiao, J.: The Hall algebra approach to Drinfeld’s presentation of quantum loop algebras. Adv. Math. **231**(5), 2593–2625 (2012)
18. Fang, B., Liu, C.-C.M., Treumann, D., Zaslow, E.: A categorification of Morelli’s theorem. Invent. Math. **186**(1), 79–114 (2011)
19. Fang, B., Liu, C.-C.M., Treumann, D., Zaslow, E.: The coherent–constructible correspondence for toric Deligne–Mumford stacks. Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN **4**, 914–954 (2014)
20. Fantechi, B., Mann, E., Nironi, F.: Smooth toric Deligne–Mumford stacks. J. Reine Angew. Math. **648**, 201–244 (2010)
21. Ganatra, S., Pardon, J., Shende, V.: Covariantly functorial wrapped Floer theory on Liouville sectors. arXiv:1706.03152
22. Geigle, W., Lenzing, H.: A class of weighted projective curves arising in representation theory of finite-dimensional algebras, Singularities, representation of algebras, and vector bundles (Lambrecht, 1985), Lecture Notes in Math., vol. 1273, pp. 265–297. Springer, Berlin (1987)
23. Green, J.A.: Hall algebras, hereditary algebras and quantum groups. Invent. Math. **120**(2), 361–377 (1995)
24. Hayashi, T.: $q$-analogues of Clifford and Weyl algebras—spinor and oscillator representations of quantum enveloping algebras. Commun. Math. Phys. **127**(1), 129–144 (1990)
25. Hernandez, D.: The algebra $\mathcal{U}_q(sl_\infty)$ and applications. J. Algebra **329**, 147–162 (2011)
26. Hori, K., Vafa, C.: Mirror symmetry. arXiv:hep-th/0002222
27. Hubery, A.: Symmetric functions and the centre of the Ringel–Hall algebra of a cyclic quiver. Math. Z. **251**(3), 705–719 (2005)
28. Kapranov, M.M.: Eisenstein series and quantum affine algebras. J. Math. Sci. (New York) **84**(5), 1311–1360 (1997). *(Algebraic geometry, 7)*
29. Kashiwara, M., Miwa, T., Stern, E.: Decomposition of $q$-deformed Fock spaces. Sel. Math. (N. S.) **1**(4), 787–805 (1995)
30. Kashiwara, M., Schapira, P.: Sheaves on Manifolds, Grundlehren der Mathematischen Wissenschaften, vol. 292. Springer, Berlin (1990)
31. Keel, S., Mori, S.: Quotients by groupoids. Ann. Math. **145**(1), 193–213 (1997)
32. Kontsevich, M.: Symplectic geometry of homological algebra. http://www.ihes.fr/~maxim/TEXTS/Symplectic_AT2009.pdf
33. Kuwagaki, T.: The nonequivariant coherent–constructible correspondence for toric stacks. arXiv:1610.03214
34. Laumon, G., Moret-Bailly, L.: Champs Algébriques, Ergebnisse der Mathematik und ihrer Grenzgebiete. 3. Folge. A Series of Modern Surveys in Mathematics [Results in Mathematics and Related Areas. 3rd Series. A Series of Modern Surveys in Mathematics], vol. 39. Springer, Berlin (2000)
35. Lieblich, M.: Moduli of twisted sheaves. Duke Math. J. **138**(1), 23–118 (2007)
36. Lin, J.-A.: Spherical Hall algebras of a weighted projective curve. arXiv:1410.0896
37. Mansuy, M.: Extremal loop weight modules for $\mathcal{U}_q(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}_\infty)$. Algebras Represent. Theory 18(6), 1505–1532 (2015)
38. Mehta, V.B., Seshadri, C.S.: Moduli of vector bundles on curves with parabolic structures. Math. Ann. 248(3), 205–239 (1980)
39. Misra, K., Miwa, T.: Crystal base for the basic representation of $\mathcal{U}_q(\widehat{\mathfrak{sl}}(n))$. Commun. Math. Phys. 134(1), 79–88 (1990)
40. Nadler, D.: Microlocal branes are constructible sheaves. Sel. Math. (N.S.) 15(4), 563–619 (2009)
41. Nadler, D., Zaslow, E.: Constructible sheaves and the Fukaya category. J. Am. Math. Soc. 22(1), 233–286 (2009)
42. Nironi, F.: Grothendieck Duality for Deligne–Mumford Stacks. arXiv:0811.1955
43. Nironi, F.: Moduli spaces of semistable sheaves on projective Deligne–Mumford stacks. arXiv:0811.1949
44. Olsson, M.: Logarithmic geometry and algebraic stacks. Ann. Sci. École Norm. Sup. (4) 36(5), 747–791 (2003)
45. Ringel, C.M.: Hall algebras and quantum groups. Invent. Math. 101(3), 583–591 (1990)
46. Ringel, C.M.: The composition algebra of a cyclic quiver. Towards an explicit description of the quantum group of type $A_1^{(1)}$. Proc. Lond. Math. Soc. (3) 66(3), 507–537 (1993)
47. Sala, F., Schiffmann, O.: Fock space representation of the circle quantum group. Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN (2019). https://doi.org/10.1093/imrn/rnz268
48. Schiffmann, O.: The Hall algebra of a cyclic quiver and canonical bases of Fock spaces. Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN 8, 413–440 (2002)
49. Schiffmann, O.: Noncommutative projective curves and quantum loop algebras. Duke Math. J. 121(1), 113–168 (2004)
50. Schiffmann, O.: Lectures on Hall algebras, Geometric methods in representation theory. II, Sémin. Congr., vol. 24, pp. 1–141. Soc. Math. France, Paris (2012)
51. Schiffmann, O., Vasserot, E.: Hall algebras of curves, commuting varieties and Langlands duality. Math. Ann. 353(4), 1399–1451 (2012)
52. Seidel, P.: Vanishing cycles and mutation, European Congress of Mathematics, Vol. II (Barcelona, 2000), Progr. Math., vol. 202, pp. 65–85. Birkhäuser, Basel (2001)
53. Talpo, M.: Infinite root stacks of logarithmic schemes and moduli of parabolic sheaves. Ph.D. thesis, Scuola Normale Superiore di Pisa, Italy (2015)
54. Talpo, M.: Moduli of parabolic sheaves on a polarized logarithmic scheme. Trans. Am. Math. Soc. 369(5), 3483–3545 (2017)
55. Talpo, M., Vistoli, A.: Infinite root stacks and quasi-coherent sheaves on logarithmic schemes. Proc. LMS 116(5), 1187–1243 (2018)
56. Xiao, J.: Drinfeld double and Ringel–Green theory of Hall algebra. J. Algebra 90, 100–144 (1997)

Publisher’s Note Springer Nature remains neutral with regard to jurisdictional claims in published maps and institutional affiliations.